

UC-NRLF



\$B 110 172



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2007 with funding from
Microsoft Corporation

AVESTA READER

FIRST SERIES

EASIER TEXTS, NOTES, AND VOCABULARY

BY

A. V. WILLIAMS JACKSON

OF COLUMBIA COLLEGE, NEW YORK CITY

UNIV. OF
CALIFORNIA

STUTTGART
W. KOHLHAMMER
1893

Bl 1515

J6

NO. 1515
AMAZONIA

This little book is inscribed in remembrance
of the late

Kommerzienrat **W. Kohlhammer**

as a token of regard.

280323

PREFACE.

This little book lays no claim to any special merit beyond furnishing in convenient form some material for those beginning to study the Avesta. As it is intended merely for an introduction, and being designed as the first of a series of reading books, the number of pages of texts has been limited. The selections here given are such as may easily be mastered by a class in one college term; the beginner, moreover, always finds a certain degree of pleasure and satisfaction in a book that can be read through in a comparatively short time, and he feels he is making a certain amount of progress when another book has to be taken up. With that in view, a second volume is being prepared, this will contain longer texts and will be so arranged as to imply a step in advance.

The present selections in prose and verse, are fairly representative, as far as excerpts can be, of Yasna, Visparad, Yasht, and Vendidad. The chapters Ys. 26 and 57 are given complete. The passage from Vd. 19 has the advantage of presenting a specimen of texts in which grammatical decay is to be observed.

The notes in general have been made brief and concise, but it is hoped that beside being explanatory they will also prove useful in giving the student an occasional

hint regarding books of reference, and will thus interest him in the literature of the subject. A brief list of useful books has already been given in *Avesta Grammar* Part i, p. xl-xlii. Attention is now also called to the new Avesta translation by Darmesteter, *Le Zend-Avesta* (3 volumes, Paris 1892-3), the last two volumes of which reached me after the greater part of the present book was already in press; I was pleased, however, to note several co-incidences in interpretation of certain Yasht and Vendidad passages.

The vocabulary has been made a little more full perhaps than is necessary; but this was done from a desire to give the beginner a fair start. It seemed advisable, for example, to add frequent grammatical references, and to designate the verb forms in full. A slightly different plan will be followed in the Second Series.

With regard to the etymologies in the vocabulary, comparison has been confined to Sanskrit, Old Persian, Pahlavi, and New Persian. It is presupposed, of course, that the student has made some progress in Sanskrit. The comparisons with Old Persian, Pahlavi and New Persian are added, not at all with the idea that they will be mastered by a beginner, but in order to show the pupil the importance of the Iranian as well as the Sanskrit side of interpretation, and to familiarize him with the studies next akin to his subject. Old Persian is easily mastered after Avestan, and the earnest student will soon discover that the well-equipped scholar can not of course long dispense with Pahlavi and New Persian. The 'traditional' and 'comparative' method must go hand in hand.

In preparing the book I have had before me W. Geiger's *Handbuch der Awestasprache*, the manual with which I first began my Avesta studies. Of course C. de Harlez'

Manuel de l'Avesta; and Bartholomae's *Altiranische Dialekte* have been often consulted. Justi's *Handbuch der Zendsprache* was necessarily used at every step; and Lanman's admirable *Sanskrit Reader* furnished many a hint or apt English rendering for kindred Avesta-Sanskrit words. The material for comparison with Old Persian was drawn from Spiegel's *Altpersische Keilinschriften*; and that for comparison with Pahlavi words, mainly from West's *Glossary and Index of Arda Viraf*. In the case of New Persian, reference was made to Vullers' *Lexicon Persico-Latinum* and to Palmer's *Persian-English Dictionary*. Paul Horn's new *Grundriss der Neupersischen Etymologie* (Strassburg 1893) came late but happily as I was reading the final revision of the proof-sheets of the vocabulary; from this source, therefore, a number of good additions were made. To each of the above authors I desire to make cordial acknowledgment. To my friend Professor Karl F. Geldner my sincerest thanks as always are due.

With this word, and with the hope that scholars will give their helpful criticism, corrections and suggestions, which I shall gladly and personally acknowledge, this little Avesta Reader is started on its course.

A. V. Williams Jackson

September 1893.

Columbia College

NEW YORK CITY.

CONTENTS.

| | Page |
|---|--------|
| PREFACE | V—VII |
| TEXTS | I—33 |
| TRANSCRIPTION OF AVESTAN ALPHABET | 34 |
| ABBREVIATIONS | 36 |
| NOTES ON THE TEXTS | 37—48 |
| VOCABULARY | 49—112 |

SELECTION OF TEXTS.

Yasna

- | | | |
|------------------|---|------|
| (1) Ys. 11.1-8. | Duty towards the cow, the horse, and Haoma | 3—5 |
| (2) Ys. 26.1-11. | Sacrifice and praise to the Fravashis | 5—8 |
| (3) Ys. 57.2-34. | Praise of the Angel Sraosha | 8—17 |

Visparad

- | | | |
|------------------|--|----|
| (4) Vsp. 15.1-3. | Exhortation to righteousness and worship | 18 |
|------------------|--|----|

Yashts

- | | | |
|---------------------|---|-------|
| (5) Yt. 5.1-9, 132. | Praise of the Goddess of Waters | 19—23 |
| (6) Yt. 14.1-17. | Six incarnations of the Genius of Victory | 23—27 |

Vendidad

- | | | |
|------------------|---|-------|
| (7) Vd. 3.23-29. | The blessings of agriculture | 28—30 |
| (8) Vd. 6.44-51. | Origin of the Towers of Silence | 30—31 |
| (9) Vd. 19.5-10. | The temptation of Zoroaster | 32—33 |

TEXTS.

YASNA.

I.

Yasna II.

The cow, horse, Haoma, if misused, utter imprecations.

The homage due to Haoma.

۱. حَسَدَهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَحْسَدُونَ
۲. سَلِّيْلُ دُرْدِنَهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَدْرِسُونَ
۳. سَرَرُهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَسْرِرُونَ
۴. فَرَسَّهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَفْرَسُونَ
۵. فَرَسَّهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَفْرَسُونَ
۶. فَرَسَّهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَفْرَسُونَ
۷. فَرَسَّهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَفْرَسُونَ
۸. فَرَسَّهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَفْرَسُونَ
۹. فَرَسَّهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَفْرَسُونَ
۱۰. فَرَسَّهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَفْرَسُونَ
۱۱. فَرَسَّهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَفْرَسُونَ
۱۲. فَرَسَّهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَفْرَسُونَ
۱۳. فَرَسَّهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَفْرَسُونَ
۱۴. فَرَسَّهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَفْرَسُونَ
۱۵. فَرَسَّهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَفْرَسُونَ
۱۶. فَرَسَّهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَفْرَسُونَ
۱۷. فَرَسَّهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَفْرَسُونَ
۱۸. فَرَسَّهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَفْرَسُونَ
۱۹. فَرَسَّهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَفْرَسُونَ
۲۰. فَرَسَّهُمْ مَنْ هُمْ يَفْرَسُونَ

۳۲۷ ۴۰۴. یسوسا. اکنچ. آندریویانی.

۴۰۵ ۴۰۶. آندریویانی.

۴۰۷ ۴۰۸. ونیانی.

۳ ۴۰۹ ۴۱۰. ساسکیا. یسوسا.

۴۱۱. ونیانی. ملائیکه.

۴۱۲. پوری. یاروسا. یوسفیا.

۴۱۳ ۴۱۴. بدریونی. یوسفیا.

۴۱۵ ۴۱۶. صوفیا. یوسفیا.

۴۱۷ ۴۱۸. یعنی کنیا.

۴۱۹ ۴۲۰. یعنی کنیا. یعنی کنیا.

۴ ۴۲۱ ۴۲۲. یعنی کنیا.

پلایا. سرما. یعنی کنیا.

یعنی کنیا. یعنی کنیا.

۴۲۳ ۴۲۴. یعنی کنیا.

۴۲۵ ۴۲۶. یعنی کنیا.

۴۲۷ ۴۲۸. یعنی کنیا.

۴۲۹ ۴۳۰. یعنی کنیا.

یعنی کنیا. یعنی کنیا.

۴۳۱ ۴۳۲. یعنی کنیا.

یعنی کنیا. یعنی کنیا.

۴۳۳ ۴۳۴. یعنی کنیا.

یعنی کنیا. یعنی کنیا.

۴۳۵ ۴۳۶. یعنی کنیا.

II.

Yasna 26.

Sacrifice and Praise to the Fravashis.

1. סְעִירָה אַחֲרֵי קְבֻדָּתָךְ. וְעַמְשָׁע. עַמְשָׁע. פְּנַירָה
לְעַמְשָׁע. וְעַמְשָׁע. קְבֻדָּתָךְ. (פְּנַירָה). סְעִירָה
אַחֲרֵי קְבֻדָּתָךְ. וְעַמְשָׁע. וְעַמְשָׁע. וְעַמְשָׁע. וְעַמְשָׁע.
סְעִירָה. 2. קְבֻדָּתָךְ. סְעִירָה. וְעַמְשָׁע. וְעַמְשָׁע.
וְעַמְשָׁע. וְעַמְשָׁע. וְעַמְשָׁע. וְעַמְשָׁע. וְעַמְשָׁע. וְעַמְשָׁע.
וְעַמְשָׁע. וְעַמְשָׁע. וְעַמְשָׁע. וְעַמְשָׁע. וְעַמְשָׁע. וְעַמְשָׁע.

וְהַיְתָה מִלְבָד לְאַחֲרֵי כָּל-עֲמֹדָה. וְהַיְתָה מִלְבָד לְאַחֲרֵי כָּל-עֲמֹדָה. וְהַיְתָה מִלְבָד לְאַחֲרֵי כָּל-עֲמֹדָה.

III.

Yasna 57.

Srōsh Yasht.

Praise of the Angel Sraosha.

الله ربنا رب العالمين. اللهم اهدنا. اللهم اهدنا.

סְנָאָתִי אֶעֱמֹד גַּם. טוֹבָשָׁה.

پاکیزہ اور سوچنے۔ روانہ تحریک میں درج ہے:-

4. دارالتدبر للطب . معجم طب . دليل طبي للمجموعات . المدارس الطبية .

4

សាស្ត្រខ្មែរ និងសាស្ត្រកម្ពុជា និងសាស្ត្របាត់ដី និងសាស្ត្រពិភពលោក និងសាស្ត្រចិន

תְּמִימָנָה. שֶׁעָמַד אֵלָיו תְּמִימָנָה. וְאֵלָיו

בְּבָרֶבֶת. וְאַנְדֵּרְסָה. גְּדוֹלָה (בְּבָרֶבֶת). רְבִיבָּה (בְּבָרֶבֶת) נְגִזָּה

۱۰۷- میرزا علی احمد رضوی و میرزا علی احمد رضوی

لایهار علوم انسانی

II ٥ دیاسکوپی سریع سوادگاری نیازمندی

5

۶۱۰۷: مسجد و امامتیه سلیمانیه (پیش از تخریب)

www.mechanicsmag.com

WILLIAM HOWARD TAFT WILLIAM HOWARD TAFT WILLIAM HOWARD TAFT

so come. (you will come) (you come to me) (you come to me) (you come to me) (you come to me)

11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100 101 102 103 104 105 106 107 108 109 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134 135 136 137 138 139 140 141 142 143 144 145 146 147 148 149 150 151 152 153 154 155 156 157 158 159 160 161 162 163 164 165 166 167 168 169 170 171 172 173 174 175 176 177 178 179 180 181 182 183 184 185 186 187 188 189 190 191 192 193 194 195 196 197 198 199 200 201 202 203 204 205 206 207 208 209 210 211 212 213 214 215 216 217 218 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 226 227 228 229 229 230 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 479 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 499 499 500 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 529 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 539 540 541 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 549 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 589 590 591 592 593 594 595 596 597 598 599 599 600 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 609 610 611 612 613 614 615 616 617 618 619 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637 638 639 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 659 660 661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 679 679 680 681 682 683 684 685 686 687 688 689 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 697 698 699 699 700 701 702 703 704 705 706 707 708 709 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729 729 730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 749 750 751 752 753 754 755 756 757 758 759 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 769 770 771 772 773 774 775 776 777 778 779 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 798 799 799 800 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 819 820 821 822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 829 830 831 832 833 834 835 836 837 838 839 839 840 841 842 843 844 845 846 847 848 849 849 850 851 852 853 854 855 856 857 858 859 859 860 861 862 863 864 865 866 867 868 869 869 870 871 872 873 874 875 876 877 878 879 879 880 881 882 883 884 885 886 887 888 889 889 890 891 892 893 894 895 896 897 898 899 899 900 901 902 903 904 905 906 907 908 909 909 910 911 912 913 914 915 916 917 918 919 919 920 921 922 923 924 925 926 927 928 929 929 930 931 932 933 934 935 936 937 938 939 939 940 941 942 943 944 945 946 947 948 949 949 950 951 952 953 954 955 956 957 958 959 959 960 961 962 963 964 965 966 967 968 969 969 970 971 972 973 974 975 976 977 978 979 979 980 981 982 983 984 985 986 987 988 989 989 990 991 992 993 994 995 996 997 998 999 999 1000 1001 1002 1003 1004 1005 1006 1007 1008 1009 1009 1010 1011 1012 1013 1014 1015 1016 1017 1018 1019 1019 1020 1021 1022 1023 1024 1025 1026 1027 1028 1029 1029 1030 1031 1032 1033 1034 1035 1036 1037 1038 1039 1039 1040 1041 1042 1043 1044 1045 1046 1047 1048 1049 1049 1050 1051 1052 1053 1054 1055 1056 1057 1058 1059 1059 1060 1061 1062 1063 1064 1065 1066 1067 1068 1069 1069 1070 1071 1072 1073 1074 1075 1076 1077 1078 1079 1079 1080 1081 1082 1083 1084 1085 1086 1087 1088 1089 1089 1090 1091 1092 1093 1094 1095 1096 1097 1098 1099 1099 1100 1101 1102 1103 1104 1105 1106 1107 1108 1109 1109 1110 1111 1112 1113 1114 1115 1116 1117 1118 1119 1119 1120 1121 1122 1123 1124 1125 1126 1127 1128 1129 1129 1130 1131 1132 1133 1134 1135 1136 1137 1138 1139 1139 1140 1141 1142 1143 1144 1145 1146 1147 1148 1149 1149 1150 1151 1152 1153 1154 1155 1156 1157 1158 1159 1159 1160 1161 1162 1163 1164 1165 1166 1167 1168 1169 1169 1170 1171 1172 1173 1174 1175 1176 1177 1178 1179 1179 1180 1181 1182 1183 1184 1185 1186 1187 1188 1189 1189 1190 1191 1192 1193 1194 1195 1196 1197 1198 1199 1199 1200 1201 1202 1203 1204 1205 1206 1207 1208 1209 1209 1210 1211 1212 1213 1214 1215 1216 1217 1218 1219 1219 1220 1221 1222 1223 1224 1225 1226 1227 1228 1229 1229 1230 1231 1232 1233 1234 1235 1236 1237 1238 1239 1239 1240 1241 1242 1243 1244 1245 1246 1247 1248 1249 1249 1250 1251 1252 1253 1254 1255 1256 1257 1258 1259 1259 1260 1261 1262 1263 1264 1265 1266 1267 1268 1269 1269 1270 1271 1272 1273 1274 1275 1276 1277 1278 1279 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1284 1285 1286 1287 1288 1289 1289 1290 1291 1292 1293 1294 1295 1296 1297 1298 1299 1299 1300 1301 1302 1303 1304 1305 1306 1307 1308 1309 1309 1310 1311 1312 1313 1314 1315 1316 1317 1318 1319 1319 1320 1321 1322 1323 1324 1325 1326 1327 1328 1329 1329 1330 1331 1332 1333 1334 1335 1336 1337 1338 1339 1339 1340 1341 1342 1343 1344 1345 1346 1347 1348 1349 1349 1350 1351 1352 1353 1354 1355 1356 1357 1358 1359 1359 1360 1361 1362 1363 1364 1365 1366 1367 1368 1369 1369 1370 1371 1372 1373 1374 1375 1376 1377 1378 1379 1379 1380 1381 1382 1383 1384 1385 1386 1387 1388 1389 1389 1390 1391 1392 1393 1394 1395 1396 1397 1398 1399 1399 1400 1401 1402 1403 1404 1405 1406 1407 1408 1409 1409 1410 1411 1412 1413 1414 1415 1416 1417 1418 1419 1419 1420 1421 1422 1423 1424 1425 1426 1427 1428 1429 1429 1430 1431 1432 1433 1434 1435 1436 1437 1438 1439 1439 1440 1441 1442 1443 1444 1445 1446 1447 1448 1449 1449 1450 1451 1452 1453 1454 1455 1456 1457 1458 1459 1459 1460 1461 1462 1463 1464 1465 1466 1467 1468 1469 1469 1470 1471 1472 1473 1474 1475 1476 1477 1478 1479 1479 1480 1481 1482 1483 1484 1485 1486 1487 1488 1489 1489 1490 1491 1492 1493 1494 1495 1496 1497 1498 1499 1499 1500 1501 1502 1503 1504 1505 1506 1507 1508 1509 1509 1510 1511 1512 1513 1514 1515 1516 1517 1518 1519 1519 1520 1521 1522 1523 1524 1525 1526 1527 1528 1529 1529 1530 1531 1532 1533 1534 1535 1536 1537 1538 1539 1539 1540 1541 1542 1543 1544 1545 1546 1547 1548 1549 1549 1550 1551 1552 1553 1554 1555 1556 1557 1558 1559 1559 1560 1561 1562 1563 1564 1565 1566 1567 1568 1569 1569 1570 1571 1572 1573 1574 1575 1576 1577 1578 1579 1579 1580 1581 1582 1583 1584 1585 1586 1587 1588 1589 1589 1590 1591 1592 1593 1594 1595 1596 1597 1598 1599 1599 1600 1601 1602 1603 1604 1605 1606 1607 1608 1609 1609 1610 1611 1612 1613 1614 1615 1616 1617 1618 1619 1619 1620 1621 1622 1623 1624 1625 1626 1627 1628 1629 1629 1630 1631 1632 1633 1634 1635 1636 1637 1638 1639 1639 1640 1641 1642 1643 1644 1645 1646 1647 1648 1649 1649 1650 1651 1652 1653 1654 1655 1656 1657 1658 1659 1659 1660 1661 1662 1663 1664 1665 1666 1667 1668 1669 1669 1670 1671 1672 1673 1674 1675 1676 1677 1678 1679 1679 1680 1681 1682 1683 1684 1685 1686 1687 1688 1689 1689 1690 1691 1692 1693 1694 1695 1696 1697 1698 1699 1699 1700 1701 1702 1703 1704 1705 1706 1707 1708 1709 1709 1710 1711 1712 1713 1714 1715 1716 1717 1718 1719 1719 1720 1721 1722 1723 1724 1725 1726 1727 1728 1729 1729 1730 1731 1732 1733 1734 1735 1736 1737 1738 1739 1739 1740 1741 1742 1743 1744 1745 1746 1747 1748 1749 1749 1750 1751 1752 1753 1754 1755 1756 1757 1758 1759 1759 1760 1761 1762 1763 1764 1765 1766 1767 1768 1769 1769 1770 1771 1772 1773 1774 1775 1776 1777 1778 1779 1779 1780 1781 1782 1783 1784 1785 1786 1787 1788 1789 1789 1790 1791 1792 1793 1794 1795 1796 1797 1798 1799 1799 1800 1801 1802 1803 1804 1805 1806 1807 1808 1809 1809 1810 1811 1812 1813 1814 1815 1816 1817 1818 1819 1819 1820 1821 1822 1823 1824 1825 1826 1827 1828 1829 1829 1830 1831 1832 1833 1834 1835 1836 1837 1838 1839 1839 1840 1841 1842 1843 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1849 1849 1850 1851 1852 1853 1854 1855 1856 1857 1858 1859 1859 1860 1861 1862 1863 1864 1865 1866 1867 1868 1869 1869 1870 1871 1872 1873 1874 1875 1876 1877 1878 1879 1879 1880 1881 1882 1883 1884 1885 1886 1887 1888 1889 1889 1890 1891 1892 1893 1894 1895 1896 1897 1898 1899 1899 1900 1901 1902 1903 1904 1905 1906 1907 1908 1909 1909 1910 1911 1912 1913 1914 1915 1916 1917 1918 1919 1919 1920 1921 1922 1923 1924 1925 1926 1927 1928 1929 1929 1930 1931 1932 1933 1934 1935 1936 1937 1938 1939 1939 1940 1941 1942 1943 1944 1945 1946 1947 1948 1949 1949 1950 1951 1952 1953 1954 1955 1956 1957 1958 1959 1959 1960 1961 1962 1963 1964 1965 1966 1967 1968 1969 1969 1970 1971 1972 1973 1974 1975 1976 1977 1978 1979 1979 1980 1981 1982 1983 1984 1985 1986 1987 1988 1989 1989 1990 1991 1992 1993 1994 1995 1996 1997 1998 1999 1999 2000 2001 2002 2003 2004 2005 2006 2007 2008 2009 2009 2010 2011 2012 2013 2014 2015 2016 2017 2018 2019 2019 2020 2021 2022 2023 2024 2025 2026 2027 2028 2029 2029 2030 2031 2032 2033 2034 2035 2036 2037 2038 2039 2039 2040 2041 2042 2043 2044 2045 2046 2047 2048 2049 2049 2050 2051 2052 2053 2054 2055 2056 2057 2058 2059 2059 2060 2061 2062 2063 2064 2065 2066 2067 2068 2069 2069 2070 2071 2072 2073 2074 2075 2076 2077 2078 2079 2079 2080 2081 2082 2083 2084 2085 2086 2087 2088 2089 2089 2090 2091 2092 2093 2094 2095 2096 2097 2098 2099 2099 2100 2101 2102 2103 2104 2105 2106 2107 2108 2109 2109 2110 2111 2112 2113 2114 2115 2116 2117 2118 2119 2119 2120 2121 2122 2123 2124 2125 2126 2127 2128 2129 2129 2130 2131 2132 2133 2134 2135 2136 2137 2138 2139 2139 2140 2141 2142 2143 2144 2145 2146 2147 2148 2149 2149 2150 2151 2152 2153 2154 2155 2156 2157 2158 2159 2159 2160 2161 2162 2163 2164 2165 2166 2167 2168 2169 2169 2170 2171 2172 2173 2174 2175 2176 2177 2178 2179 2179 2180 2181 2182 2183 2184 2185 2186 2187 2188 2189 2189 2190 2191 2192 2193 2194 2195 2196 2197 2198 2199 2199 2200 2201 2202 2203 2204 2205 2206 2207 2208 2209 2209 2210 2211 2212 2213 2214 2215 2216 2217 2218 2219 2219 2220 2221 2222 2223 2224 2225 2226 2227 2228 2229 2229 2230 2231 2232 2233 2234 2235 2236 2237 2238 2239 2239 2240 2241 2242 2243 2244 2245 2246 2247 2248 2249 2249 2250 2251 2252 2253 2254 2255 2256 2257 2258 2259 2259 2260 2261 2262 2263 2264 2265 2266 2267 2268 2269 2269 2270 2271 2272 2273 2274 2275 2276 2277 2278 2279 2279 2280 2281 2282 2283 2284 2285 2286 2287 2288 2289 2289 2290 2291 2292 2293 2294 2295 2296 2297 2298 2299 2299 2300 2301 2302 2303 2304 2305 2306 2307 2308 2309 2309 2310 2311 2312 2313 2314 2315 2316 2317 2318 2319 2319 2320 2321 2322 2323 2324 2325 2326 2327 2328 2329 2329 2330 2331 2332 2333 2334 2335 2336 2337 2338 2339 2339 2340 2341 2342 2343 2344 2345 2346 2347 2348 2349 2349 2350 2351 2352 2353 2354 2355 2356 2357 2358 2359 2359 2360 2361 2362 2363 2364 2365 2366 2367 2368 2369 2369 2370 2371 2372 2373 2374 2375 2376 2377 2378 2379 2379 2380 2381 2382 2383 2384 2385 2386 2387 2388 2389 2389 2390 2391 2392 2393 2394 2395 2396 2397 2398 2399 2399 2400 2401 2402 2403 2404 2405 2406 2407 2408 2409 2409 2410 2411 2412 2413 2414 2415 2416 2417 2418 2419 2419 2420 2421 2422 2423 2424 2425 2426 2427 2428 2429 2429 2430 2431 2432 2433 2434 2435 2436 2437 2438 2439 2439 2440 2441 2442 2443 2444 2445 2446 2447 2448 2449 2449 2450 2451 2452 2453 2454 2455 2456 2457 2458 2459 2459 2460 2461 2462 2463 2464 2465 2466 2467 2468 2469 2469 2470 2471 2472 2473 2474 2475 2476 2477 2478 2479 2479 2480 2481 2482 2483 2484 2485 2486 24

۱۳۱-۱۲۱-۱۱۱-۱۰۱

III ۷ نوادگانی سپاه نوادگانی پهلوی اسلامی

..... **፳፻፲፭** ዓ.ም. በመડልዕት ስመንጠኑ የሰንበር

תְּמִימָנֶה. סָמֵךְ. וְתַּשְׁלִיכְתָּ. וְעַמְּדָתְךָ עַל-עַמְּדָתָךָ.

Գալաքսիաներ և գոյացություններ

11. **תְּבִיבָה**. תְּבִיבָה. תְּבִיבָה. תְּבִיבָה.

Literaturbericht. Ausgabe 4. März 1941.

۱۴۷ سیمینهادیه

נִזְקָה נַעֲמָדָה. נַעֲמָדָה. נַעֲמָדָה.

لیسته می‌شوند. در اینجا دو شیوه آنچه می‌توانند از

لـ. مـ. عـ. دـ. (الـ. سـ. عـ. تـ. وـ. مـ. صـ. بـ.)

۱۷. نیز آنکه عذرخواهی از این طبقه ممکن است.

ՀԱՅԱՍՏԱՆԻ ԳԱԱՐԿԱՆԻ ՊԵՏՐՈՎԻ ՎԵՐԱԲԵՐՅԱԼ

⁺לענין עותם. עותם. עותם. עותם. עותם. עותם. עותם.

لشون میانهای از میان اینها نیز ممکن است

۵۳۲: نابغه‌سدهن. سعدی‌زاده. میراث‌پردازی. ۳۴۰ درجه‌گردان.

وَمِنْ أَعْجَمِ الْأَعْجَمَىٰ وَمِنْ دُونَهُ

18 **الطباطبائي** (رسائله الفتاوى) - طبعه في طهران

ବ୍ୟାକୁମାନଙ୍କୁ ପାଇଁ ଏହାରେ କିମ୍ବା

الفصل السادس: مقدمة في علم الاجتماع والتطور الاجتماعي

סְבִירָה קְרֵשָׁתִי וְעַמְּדָתִי.

صداه را صدای عرضی نویسید

۲۰۱۰: آندریه سالیانی (سینما) ...

19 VIII 19 جمهوری اسلامی ایران

תְּמִימָנֶה וְעַדְגָּה.

וְעַתָּה תִּשְׁמַח אֶת-בְּנֵי-יִשְׂרָאֵל וְעַתָּה תִּשְׁמַח אֶת-בְּנֵי-יִשְׂרָאֵל

دراپری سلیمانی اردبیل

24

26 ^سبُرْدَةٌ وَجَنَاحَاتٍ ۖ وَلِلْمُكَافِرِ سُمَّاً وَرَبَدٌ ۖ وَلِلْمُكَافِرِ

رسوله و مسیح عده میان دو راه

جیلیکس امدادی

עֲמָלֵךְ נָאָרֶב מִלְּכָה אַתָּה. זֶה יְהוָה שֶׁבְּשָׁמָיִם.

וְשָׂמֵחַ יְהוָה אֶת־
בְּנֵי־עֲמִקָּם.

סְבִירָה/סְבִירָה סְבִירָה/סְבִירָה

Digitized by srujanika@gmail.com

• १९३८ (२४) ...

Digitized by srujanika@gmail.com

અને એવી વિશે કે

.....

କାନ୍ତିର ପଦମାଲା

አንድር (ወደደንብ) ቤትና ደንብ

תְּמִימָנָה. שְׁלֹשָׁה. וְעַד עֲשֵׂה.

28. **סְנָאָתִים** – סְנָאָתִים – סְנָאָתִים – סְנָאָתִים – 1/סְנָאָתִים

רְבָעֵת: שְׁנַיִלְיָהֶן-וּמְלָאָהֶן. **דְּבָרֵי-** אֲרָבָהֶן. **שְׁנַיִלְיָהֶן-** מְלָאָהֶן.

וְיִשְׁרָאֵל וְיַעֲמֹד כִּי־בְּנֵי־יִשְׁרָאֵל וְיַעֲמֹד כִּי־בְּנֵי־יִשְׁרָאֵל

NOVEMBER 1944 VOL 19 NO 11 29

29. **କରୁଣାପଦ୍ମନାଭ**

עֲמָקָם. מִזְבֵּחַ. עַל-מִזְבֵּחַ. בְּמִזְבֵּחַ.

VISPARAD.

IV.

Visparad 15 (§§ 1-3).

Exhortation to Righteousness and Worship.

YASHTS.

V.

Yasht 5 (§§ 1-9; 132).

Arduī Sūr Yasht.

Praise of Ardví Sūra Anāhita, the Celestial Stream
and Goddess of Waters.

በዚህ የጊዜ ማመልከት በኋላ የሚያስፈልግ ይችላል.

Digitized by srujanika@gmail.com

የመጀመሪያ የመጀመሪያ በመጀመሪያ ስራ እንደሆነ

3. פְּנִימָה. וְעַלְמָה. (פְּנִימָה).

לענין. מילויים. מילויים. מילויים.

لمسه. بارعاً سع. دفعه. سع

لہے۔ یا میرے بھائیوں کے لئے۔

Հայոց առաջնորդ Արքայի կողմէ

وَلِلْمُهَاجِرِينَ وَالْمُهَاجِرَاتِ وَالْمُهَاجِرَاتِ

مَدْرَسَةِ الْمُهَاجِرَاتِ بِكَالِيفُورْنِيَا

4. **סְמִינָה** – בְּנֵי עַשְׂרֶה. וְאַנְגָּלָה.

لندن و میکنیستند.

לען. עזען. מיל. פַּרְאָסְטָה.

Համար առաջնորդ է աշխատավոր քայլականը:

۱۰۰۰۰۰ دلار. سی سو هزار

۱۴- میرزا علی و میرزا علی خان

وَالْمُؤْمِنُونَ

וְרֹאשׁוֹדָה. מִלְעָמָד. נַסְעָדָה.

וְנַעֲמֵד יָמִינֵינוּ. שְׁלֹשֶׁת־אַרְבָּה. שְׁעָרָם־סְלִמְנָה.

وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ يَعْمَلُ مُجْرِيًّا

عَلَيْكُمْ سَلَامٌ وَرَحْمَةُ اللهِ وَبَرَّهُ.

5. מדריך לארהנטוונט. ג'ז. טורווינס

5. *תְּמִימָנָה*. *תְּמִימָה*. *תְּמִימָה*.

۷ سنه. (۱۹۴۰) رسالتی (۱۹۴۰) رسالتی
رسالتی. در این سه رسالتی مذکور شده است.
رسالتی. ویرانی (۱۹۴۰). ۴ رسالتی.
در این رسالتی مذکور شده است. رسالتی (۱۹۴۰).
رسالتی. رسالتی (۱۹۴۰). رسالتی (۱۹۴۰).

8 וְתִזְא־רֹכֶסֶת וְתַעֲשֶׂה עֲמָדָה.
עֲמָדָה וְעַמְדָה וְעַמְדָה
עַמְדָה וְעַמְדָה וְעַמְדָה
עַמְדָה וְעַמְדָה וְעַמְדָה

תְּבִיאָה. כְּעַמְּדָה תְּבִיאָה וְאֵלֶיךָ תְּבִיאָה. כְּעַמְּדָה תְּבִיאָה.
תְּבִיאָה. כְּעַמְּדָה תְּבִיאָה וְאֵלֶיךָ תְּבִיאָה. :

9

וְאֵלֶיךָ תְּבִיאָה. אֲנֹכִי אֶסְפֹּחַת אֶת־בְּנֵי־יִשְׂרָאֵל.

תְּבִיאָה. כְּעַמְּדָה תְּבִיאָה וְאֵלֶיךָ תְּבִיאָה.

תְּבִיאָה. כְּעַמְּדָה תְּבִיאָה וְאֵלֶיךָ תְּבִיאָה. כְּעַמְּדָה תְּבִיאָה.

תְּבִיאָה. כְּעַמְּדָה. כְּעַמְּדָה וְאֵלֶיךָ. כְּעַמְּדָה וְאֵלֶיךָ. כְּעַמְּדָה
וְאֵלֶיךָ. כְּעַמְּדָה. כְּעַמְּדָה וְאֵלֶיךָ. כְּעַמְּדָה. כְּעַמְּדָה וְאֵלֶיךָ
וְאֵלֶיךָ. כְּעַמְּדָה. כְּעַמְּדָה וְאֵלֶיךָ. כְּעַמְּדָה וְאֵלֶיךָ. כְּעַמְּדָה
וְאֵלֶיךָ. כְּעַמְּדָה. כְּעַמְּדָה וְאֵלֶיךָ. כְּעַמְּדָה וְאֵלֶיךָ. :

וְאֵלֶיךָ תְּבִיאָה. כְּעַמְּדָה. וְאֵלֶיךָ תְּבִיאָה.

וְאֵלֶיךָ. וְאֵלֶיךָ תְּבִיאָה. כְּעַמְּדָה אֲנֹכִי.

כְּעַמְּדָה. כְּעַמְּדָה תְּבִיאָה. כְּעַמְּדָה אֲנֹכִי תְּבִיאָה.
סָלְבִּין תְּבִיאָה תְּבִיאָה. כְּעַמְּדָה אֲנֹכִי תְּבִיאָה. :

כְּעַמְּדָה עַל־עַמְּדָה. כְּעַמְּדָה. סָלְבִּין. כְּעַמְּדָה.

כְּעַמְּדָה אֲנֹכִי תְּבִיאָה. כְּעַמְּדָה כְּעַמְּדָה. כְּעַמְּדָה. כְּעַמְּדָה
כְּעַמְּדָה וְאֵלֶיךָ. כְּעַמְּדָה. כְּעַמְּדָה וְאֵלֶיךָ. :

132

כְּעַמְּדָה. כְּעַמְּדָה. סָלְבִּין. כְּעַמְּדָה.

כְּעַמְּדָה. כְּעַמְּדָה. כְּעַמְּדָה וְאֵלֶיךָ.

כְּעַמְּדָה. כְּעַמְּדָה וְאֵלֶיךָ. כְּעַמְּדָה וְאֵלֶיךָ.

כְּעַמְּדָה. כְּעַמְּדָה וְאֵלֶיךָ. :

VI.

Yasht 14 (§§ 1-17).

Bahrām Yasht.

Six of the Incarnations of Verethraghna,
Genius of Victory.

لریم. مولیت. ارسنیوریا.

לעומת הנזק. אך מילויו של הערך נזק.

3. سیمین میانه. سیمین میانه. سیمین میانه. سیمین میانه.

5. دیگر دنیا نیست. میتواند از اینجا خود را بگیرد.
اگر. نمیتواند. دیگر خواهد بود. نمیتواند.
چیزی است. دیگر نمیتواند. میتواند اینجا.
نمیتواند. نمیتواند. نمیتواند. نمیتواند. نمیتواند.
نمیتواند. نمیتواند. نمیتواند. نمیتواند. نمیتواند. نمیتواند.

II 6. የፌሃፍ በፌዴራል ስርዕስ እና በፌዴራል ስርዕስ የፌሃፍ በፌዴራል ስርዕስ የፌሃፍ በፌዴራል ስርዕስ

٧. مَدْرَسَةٌ. دَارُ الْعِلْمِ. سَمْنَانُ عَلَيْهِ. بَلْسَفَادَةُ.
٨. مَدْرَسَةٌ. مَدْرَسَةٌ (أَنْجُو سَمَرَقَانِ).
٩. مَدْرَسَةٌ. مَدْرَسَةٌ (أَنْجُو سَمَرَقَانِ).
١٠. مَدْرَسَةٌ. مَدْرَسَةٌ (أَنْجُو سَمَرَقَانِ).
١١. مَدْرَسَةٌ. مَدْرَسَةٌ (أَنْجُو سَمَرَقَانِ).
١٢. مَدْرَسَةٌ. مَدْرَسَةٌ (أَنْجُو سَمَرَقَانِ).

סְכִינָה עַמּוֹדֵשׁ עַתְּדִים֙ עַתְּדִים֙
בְּיַדְךָ אֱלֹהִים֙ סְעִירָאֶסְמָדְךָ
סְדָרָה֙ סְמִינָה֙ וְסְדָרָה֙ :

סְעִירָה. אֲנָדוֹן. סְמִינָהָשְׁמָנָה. סְמִינָהָשְׁמָנָה. 8

III 8 בְּיַדְךָ אֱלֹהִים֙. בְּעִירָאֶסְמָדְךָ. נְסָמָדְךָ שְׁמָנָה֙ 8

עַתְּדִים. גְּסָמָרָהָלְאָהָרָה֙ נְעַמְּדָהָרָה֙ גְּסָמָרָהָלְאָהָרָה֙ :

9 סְעִירָה. 6 אֲנָדוֹןְסְדָרָה֙ סְמִינָהָשְׁמָנָה֙ בְּיַדְךָ אֱלֹהִים֙ 9

בְּיַדְךָ אֱלֹהִים֙ סְעִירָאֶסְמָדְךָ

סְעִירָהָשְׁמָנָה. 6 אֲנָדוֹןְסְדָרָה֙ סְעִירָהָשְׁמָנָה֙ :

עַתְּדִיםָהָרָה֙ גְּסָמָרָהָלְאָהָרָה֙ :

גְּסָמָרָהָלְאָהָרָה֙ סְמִינָהָשְׁמָנָה֙ :

10 אֲנָדוֹן. סְמִינָהָשְׁמָנָה. דְּעַמְּדָהָרָה֙ :

סְכִינָה עַמּוֹדֵשׁ עַתְּדִים֙ עַתְּדִים֙

בְּיַדְךָ אֱלֹהִים֙ סְעִירָאֶסְמָדְךָ
סְדָרָה֙ סְמִינָה֙ וְסְדָרָה֙ :

סְעִירָה. אֲנָדוֹן. סְמִינָהָשְׁמָנָה. סְמִינָהָשְׁמָנָה. 10

IV 10 בְּיַדְךָ אֱלֹהִים֙. בְּעִירָאֶסְמָדְךָ. נְסָמָדְךָ שְׁמָנָה֙ 10

עַתְּדִים. גְּסָמָרָהָלְאָהָרָה֙ נְעַמְּדָהָרָה֙ גְּסָמָרָהָלְאָהָרָה֙ :

11 סְעִירָה. סְמִינָהָשְׁמָנָה֙ בְּיַדְךָ אֱלֹהִים֙ 11

בְּיַדְךָ אֱלֹהִים֙ סְעִירָאֶסְמָדְךָ

וְסְדָרָה֙ סְמִינָה֙ וְסְדָרָה֙ :

וְסְדָרָה֙ סְמִינָה֙ וְסְדָרָה֙ :

וְסְדָרָה֙ סְמִינָה֙ וְסְדָרָה֙ :

12

۷۰۰- میتوانید این را در سایر کتابخانه های ایرانی پیدا کنید.
۷۰۱- میرزا حسین خان صدر اعلیٰ و میرزا علی خان صدر اعلیٰ
۷۰۲- میرزا علی خان صدر اعلیٰ و میرزا حسین خان صدر اعلیٰ

፩. አዲስ. ሰውንታዊሸዋንድር. የሚያጠቃል ሲሆን.

وَلِلْمُهَاجِرِينَ وَالْمُهَاجِرَاتِ وَلِلْمُهَاجِرِينَ وَالْمُهَاجِرَاتِ :

ပြည်ရွှေမြစ် မြန်မာနိုင်ငြခဲ့

ନାନା ମୁଦ୍ରା ପରିମା ଏବଂ କିମ୍ବା କିମ୍ବା ମୁଦ୍ରା ପରିମା

מִלְּפָנֵי שְׁמַעַן כָּל־עֲמָד וְבָרֶךְ.

וְנַעֲמָה עַל-אֶת-בְּנֵי-עַמּוֹן וְעַל-בְּנֵי-עַמּוֹן.

مودودی محدث

۱۰۷۳۰. آنچه می‌تواند از اینجا درست شود، این است که

VENDIDAD.

VII.

Vendidad 3 (§§ 23-29).

The Blessings of Agriculture.

۴۰۷۲۳۴۴. سهیم. بیانیه است. (اینکه) (اگر) سهیم. پنجم (سیم).
و هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) و هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم). پنجم
پنجم. سهیم. هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) :: ۲۶ ۲۳۷ دهیم. ۲۳۸. هشتم (هشتم)

پنجم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم). هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم). هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم).
هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم). هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم).
هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم). هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم).
هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم). هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم).
هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم).
هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم).
هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم). :: ۲۷

۲۷ هشتم. هشتم. هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم). هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم)
هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم). هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم). هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم).
هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم). هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم).
هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم). هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم).
هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم). :: ۲۸

۲۸ ۲۳۷ دهیم. ۲۳۸. هشتم (هشتم). هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم).
هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم). هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم).
هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم). هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم).
هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم). هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم).
هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم). هشتم (هشتم) هشتم (هشتم). :: ۲۹

માર્ગદર્શિકા

સુધીનાં વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ
સુધીનાં વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ
સુધીનાં વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ
સુધીનાં વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ
[સુધીનાં વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ]
સુધીનાં વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ

VIII.

Vendidad 6 (§§ 44–51).

Disposal of the dead bodies.—Origin of the Towers
of Silence.

- 44 વાયોની સુધીનાં વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ : 44
વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા
પદ્ધતિ વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ : 45 45
વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા
પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા
પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ. 46
વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા
પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા
પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા
પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા
પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ. વાયોની દ્વારા પદ્ધતિ.

47. نَسْ. رَبِيعٌ صِدْرَةٍ. (لَيْلَى سُدْنَا) :: 47 وَسَهَّلٌ. سَلْمَانٌ سَلْمَانٌ
سَعْدٌ (سَعْدِيٌّ) صِدْرَةٌ. سَعْدَةٌ :: سَعْدٌ. اَكْجَنٌ. اَوْسَدٌ سَعْدِيٌّ صِدْرَةٌ
سَلْمَانٌ سَلْمَانٌ. سَلْمَانٌ. نَعْنَاتٌ بَسٌ. وَفِلْلَهٌ سَاسَانٌ بَسَّادَهٌ
بَسٌ. وَفِلْلَهٌ سَاسَانٌ سَنْسَانٌ صِدْرَةٌ. سَعْدٌ صِدْرَةٌ. سَعْدٌ سَعْدَهٌ
بَسٌ. (أَوْسَادِيٌّ) سَلْمَانٌ رَبِيعٌ صِدْرَةٌ. (لَيْلَى سُدْنَا) وَسَهَّلٌ
سَعْدٌ سَعْدَهٌ :: 48 سَسَنٌ اَكْجَنٌ سَعْنَاهٌ تَسْرُوسٌ
سَلْمَانٌ سَلْمَانٌ. وَسَهَّلٌ. وَفِلْلَهٌ سَاسَانٌ وَفِلْلَهٌ. وَسَهَّلٌ سَهَّلٌ. وَفِلْلَهٌ
سَاسَانٌ. وَفِلْلَهٌ سَلْمَانٌ سَلْمَانٌ سَسَنٌ سَسَنٌ. وَفِلْلَهٌ سَسَنٌ
صِلٌّ. وَفِلْلَهٌ سَلْمَانٌ سَلْمَانٌ سَسَنٌ سَسَنٌ. وَفِلْلَهٌ سَسَنٌ
49 وَسَهَّلٌ سَلْمَانٌ صِدْرَةٌ. سَعْدٌ (سَعْدِيٌّ) صِدْرَةٌ. سَعْدَهٌ :: 49
وَسَهَّلٌ. اَكْجَنٌ. دَادِرَسِيٌّ صِدْرَةٌ. سَرْجَنٌ رَبِيعٌ سَهَّلٌ
اَكْجَنٌ. وَسَهَّلٌ. دَادِرَسِيٌّ :: 50 سَسَنٌ اَكْجَنٌ سَعْنَاهٌ
اَكْجَنٌ. (رَبِيعٌ) سَسَنٌ سَسَنٌ. وَفِلْلَهٌ وَفِلْلَهٌ. وَسَهَّلٌ وَسَهَّلٌ
بَلٌ. وَسَهَّلٌ. اَكْجَنٌ. وَسَهَّلٌ. بَلٌ فِلْلَهٌ. سَسَنٌ وَسَهَّلٌ سَسَنٌ
صِلٌّ. وَسَهَّلٌ سَسَنٌ سَسَنٌ. سَفَنٌ بَلٌ سَسَنٌ. بَلٌ سَهَّلٌ وَسَهَّلٌ سَسَنٌ
51 سَعْنَاهٌ. صَسَنٌ صِدْرَةٌ. سَلْمَانٌ تَسْرُوسٌ سَعْنَاهٌ سَعْنَاهٌ سَعْنَاهٌ
سَلْمَانٌ وَسَهَّلٌ. سَعْنَاهٌ. بَلٌ جَنْدَرَنٌ سَلْمَانٌ وَسَهَّلٌ. صَسَنٌ (سَلْمَانٌ وَسَهَّلٌ)
سَعْنَاهٌ. اَكْجَنٌ. صَسَنٌ صِدْرَةٌ. سَلْمَانٌ تَسْرُوسٌ سَعْنَاهٌ سَعْنَاهٌ
ادَنٌ سَسَنٌ سَهَّلٌ سَهَّلٌ. اَكْجَنٌ سَسَنٌ سَهَّلٌ سَهَّلٌ سَهَّلٌ سَهَّلٌ سَهَّلٌ
سَهَّلٌ. بَلٌ سَهَّلٌ وَسَهَّلٌ وَسَهَّلٌ وَسَهَّلٌ وَسَهَّلٌ وَسَهَّلٌ وَسَهَّلٌ وَسَهَّلٌ

IX.

Vendidad 19 (§§ 5-10).

The Temptation of Zoroaster by the Evil Spirit.

TRANSCRIPTION OF AVESTAN ALPHABET.

(Compared with Justi, *Handbuch der Zendsprache*).¹

A. Vowels.

| | | | | | | | | | |
|-----------------|----------------|-----------|-----------|------------------|--------------|-------------|-----------|------------------|------------------|
| Short | α | i | u | ϵ | τ | ν | e | γ | σ |
| | a | i | u | (e) | (τ) | (ν) | e | γ | |
| Long | $\bar{\alpha}$ | \bar{i} | \bar{u} | $\bar{\epsilon}$ | $\bar{\tau}$ | $\bar{\nu}$ | \bar{e} | $\bar{\gamma}$ | $\bar{\sigma}$ |
| | \bar{a} | \bar{i} | \bar{u} | (\bar{e}) | \bar{e} | $\bar{\nu}$ | \bar{o} | $(\bar{\sigma})$ | $(\bar{\alpha})$ |

B. Consonants.

| | | | | | | | | | |
|----------------------|-----------------------------|-----------------------------|------------------------------|----------------|-----------------------------|-----------------------------|-----------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------|
| Guttural | \mathfrak{g} | k | b | \mathfrak{h} | \mathfrak{g} | \mathfrak{c} | J | | |
| | | k | (kh) | | g | (gh) | | | |
| Palatal | \mathfrak{v} | c | — | | \mathfrak{v} | j | | | |
| | | c | | | | j | | | |
| Dental | \mathfrak{w} | t | b | \mathfrak{p} | \mathfrak{d} | \mathfrak{t} | \mathfrak{d} | \mathfrak{t} | |
| | | t | (th) | p | d | (dh) | (t) | (d) | |
| Labial | \mathfrak{w} | p | f | \mathfrak{v} | b | w | v | w | |
| | | p | f | | b | | w | | |
| Nasal | \mathfrak{w} | n | $\mathfrak{v} \mathfrak{n}$ | \mathfrak{m} | $\mathfrak{w} \mathfrak{n}$ | $\mathfrak{w} \mathfrak{m}$ | | | |
| | | n | (n) | m | (n) | (m) | | | |
| Semivowel and | | | | | | | | | |
| Liquid | $\mathfrak{w} \mathfrak{v}$ | y | $\mathfrak{y} \mathfrak{i}$ | ² | $\mathfrak{w} r$ | $\mathfrak{y} \mathfrak{r}$ | $\mathfrak{v} \mathfrak{n}$ | $\mathfrak{v} \mathfrak{u}$ | ² |
| | | y | | | r | r | v | v | |
| Sibilant | $\mathfrak{w} s$ | $\mathfrak{w} \mathfrak{s}$ | $\mathfrak{w} \mathfrak{sh}$ | ³ | $\mathfrak{w} \mathfrak{s}$ | ³ | $\mathfrak{f} z$ | $\mathfrak{w} \mathfrak{z}$ | |
| | (s) | (s) | (sh) | | (sh) | | z | (zh) | |
| Aspiration | $\mathfrak{w} h$ | $\mathfrak{w} \mathfrak{h}$ | | | | | | | |
| | h | (q) | | | | | | | |
| Ligature | $\mathfrak{w} w$ | | | | | | | | |
| | (q) | | | | | | | | |

¹ Forms in parentheses () show where Justi has been deviated from.

² The sigus \mathfrak{y} , \mathfrak{v} need only be employed for purely scientific purposes; the letters y , v for both initial and internal $\mathfrak{w} \mathfrak{v}$, $\mathfrak{y} \mathfrak{n}$, answer fully for practical purposes.

³ The differentiation \mathfrak{s} , \mathfrak{sh} , \mathfrak{z} need only be made in scientific articles. The single sign \mathfrak{s} is ordinarily quite sufficient for the three $\mathfrak{w} \mathfrak{s}$, $\mathfrak{w} \mathfrak{sh}$, $\mathfrak{w} \mathfrak{z}$.

N O T E S
ON THE
TEXT.

ABBREVIATIONS.

| | |
|------------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| adj. = adjective | Afr. = Afringan |
| advl. = adverbial | A.O.S. = American Oriental Society |
| cl. = class | B.B. = Bezzenger's Beiträge |
| cpd. = compound | GAv. ¹ = Gatha Avesta |
| dcln. = declension | Gr. ² = Grammar |
| esp. = especially | IF. = Indogermanische Forschungen |
| et al. = <i>et alia</i> | Ind.Iran. = Indo-Iranian. |
| expl. = example | K.Z. = Kuhn's Zeitschrift |
| fr. = from | MS. = Manuscript |
| indecl. = indeclinable | MSS. = Manuscripts |
| infin. = infinitive | Nar. = Naryosangh |
| nom. prop. = <i>nomen proprium</i> | Ny. = Nyash |
| num. = numéral | P. = Persian |
| orig. = original, originally | Phl.Vers. = Pahlavi Version |
| opp., opp. to = opposed to | S.B.E. = Sacred Books of East |
| par. = paragraph | Sir. = Sirozah |
| pret. = preterite | Skt. = Sanskrit |
| ptcpl. = participle | Vd. = Vendidad |
| sb., subst. = substantive | Vsp. = Visparad |
| scdry. = secondary | YAv. ¹ = Younger Avesta |
| str. = strong | Ys. = Yasna |
| vb., vbl. = verb, verbal | Yt. = Yasht |
| w. = with | Z.A. = Zend-Avesta |
| wk. = weak | ZPhl. Gl. = Zand-Pahlavi Glossary |

¹ For explanation of GAv., YAv. see *Gr.* p. xlvi.

² All references to *Gr.* §§ () are to Jackson, *Avesta Grammar* (Stuttgart 1892).

Yasna 11 Notes.

General Remarks. On the book of the Yasna and its divisions, see *Gr. Introd.* p. xvii § 13. The present selection from it is one of three chapters, Ys. 9, 10, 11, which were specially recited in preparing the Haoma as part of the sacrifice. The verses of this short chapter, mingled with the prose lines of the liturgy, formed the conclusion of the Haoma ritual. The sacred wine was then drunk by the priest, and the performance of the Yasna sacrifice continued.

The introductory verses here given narrate how three good creatures, if misused, will utter imprecations; the closing stanzas are in praise of Haoma. The Metre may be compared with the Sanskrit *gloka* but is sometimes defective; occasionally it reminds one of the Kalwala verse of Longfellow's Hiawatha. See *Gr. Part II*, chap. on Metre.

Ys. 11.1.

gaus̄ aspasca haomasca: the inference is plausible that the three creatures are respectively typical of the three classes, peasant, warrior, priest.

hāstām bah̄ṣahe: the Phl. Vers. renders 'who dost not give me as a precious thing (to worthy people)'.—See Vocabulary.

Ys. 11.2.

aspō baḡaram: apparently the second, or warrior class is here alluded to—see above.

mām zāvar̄: on the construction, cf. *Gr. § 930*.

pourumati kar̄ayā: either in the race or in battle.

Ys. 11.3.

hāṣāram: presumably an allusion to the priest who does not fulfil his duty.

aiwīshut̄ dārayehi: the Phl. Vers. renders 'who withholdest me from being prepared'.

Ys. 11.4.

pita: Ahura Mazda is of course to be understood (see next paragraph).

Ys. 11.6.

var̄ṣna: 'serpents, snakes', as shown by the fragment given by Geldner, in *K.Z. xxvii*. p. 588.

Ys. 11.7.

franrasyānəm ... pairishahətəm: according to the legend, the murderer Franrasyan (i. e. later Afrasyab), took refuge in an underground palace or iron chamber; in spite of which, however, Horm captured him. See Darmesteter, *Études Iranianennes*, vol. ii. pp. 225-229; *S.B.E.*, vol. xxiii. pp. 64 note, 144; *Le Zend-Avesta*, vol. i. p. 111 note.

Yasna 26 Notes.

General Remark. In the performance of the Yasna sacrifice this short chapter is recited by the priest (*Zöt*) and his assistant (*Räspi*) as part of the invocation of the Fravashis.

Ys. 26.1.

staomi zbayemi ufyemi: compare the formulaic *yasnačica vahmāčica* etc.

Ys. 57.6 et al.

Ys. 26.4.

a hñm ... fravažīm: the usual five-fold classification of the spiritual faculties of man. The same division is found also in later Parsism—(1) *ahu* (Phl. *ahū*) 'spirit, breath of life'; (2) *daēnā* (Phl. *dīn*) 'religion, conscience'; (3) *baodah* (Phl. *bōd*) 'consciousness, perception'; (4) *urvan* (Phl. *rūbān*) 'soul'; (5) *fravaši* (Phl. *frohar*) 'Fravashi, guardian angel'. *gauš hūdānəhō*: an allusion to the Primeval Bull slain by Ahriman, but from which all animals are sprung. Similarly, mankind are descended from his counterpart *Gayo-mareton*, the primitive man, a sort of Iranian Adam, who was also slain by Ahriman. See Ys. 26.5 below.

Ys. 26.9.

uzdākyunqma: Zoroastrianism distinctly recognized the righteous in other lands besides Iran, cf. Yt. 13.143, 144—a glimpse of the idea of the universal brotherhood of mankind.

Ys. 26.10.

haca ... ā saošyānīdē: an allusion to the coming of the Saviour (Saošyant). The phrase *haca*—*ā* etc. is here about equivalent to 'from the beginning of the world to the resurrection', cf. i Corinthians xv.45.

Ys. 26.11.

urvānō ... yō fravažayō: here the souls of the dead are Fravashis, cf. Yt. 13.17. The relative *yō* (f.) is attracted to *fravažayō*.

Yasna 57 Notes.

General Remark. Two Yashts (Ys. 57, Yt. 11) are dedicated to Sraosha the divinity of Religious Obedience and Devotion. The latter Yasht (Yt. 11) is commonly termed *Srōsh Yasht Hādhōkht* and is rather the more liturgical of the two. The former, our present selection (Ys. 57), is the *Srōsh Yasht si shaba* or 'Srosh Yasht of the Three Nights', since it is used at funeral ceremonies during the three nights after the decease, as well as being in common use at the sacrifice. See Darmesteter, *Le Zend-Avesta*, vol. i. p. 358. The MSS. generally divide this Yasna into thirteen *Kardes* 'sections', each of which closes with the repetition of a formula.

Ys. 57.1.

āḡam mōhu: the opening verse beginning with these words, consists merely of formulas; it is therefore here omitted.

Ys. 57.2.

frastoratāt paili bar̄smān: on the construction, cf. Gr. § 966 N. 1.
pāyū p̄wōr̄stāra: a Dvandva compound (Gr. § 879 expl.), and it refers apparently to Mithra and Rashnu, the keeper and the judge at the Cinvat Bridge after death. It seems at least reasonable to regard Mithra (cf. Yt. 10) as the watchful guardian (*pāyū*); it is fair to presume that Rashnu the Just (cf. Yt. 12), the divinity who weighs in the balance the deeds of men, may be the *p̄wōr̄star* who has the decision. The Phl. Vers., moreover, supports the view as it actually glosses the phrase as *pānak bar̄inkar Mitrō* 'the keeper and former Mithra'; it fails to recognize the dual of the Dvandva, treats the words as singular, and hence makes no mention of Rashnu.

Ys. 57.3.

raya ... yasna: on the construction, cf. Gr. § 941 expl.

Ys. 57.6.

pryah̄stīś etc.: nouns in explanatory apposition to *bar̄sma*.

Ys. 57.8.

gāp̄ō frasrāvayat afsmanivāṇ: 'who chanted the Gāthās, the metrical selections', etc.

Ys. 57.10.

yapa ḍjō nāidyāvāhām: a reminiscence of the Gāthās (Ys. 34.8 b), hence *nāidō* (*d*) rather than *nāidō* (*d*).

Ys. 57.11.

bar̄saīdīm: the Phl. Vers. has *būland* 'tall' which would rather favor the MSS. reading *bar̄saītīm*, this would imply a stem *bar̄saītya-*.

Ys. 57.14.

dūrāt... vōignō yeinti: compare the words of the Psalmist (Ps. xcii.10) 'there shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling'.

Ys. 57.15.

vīspayō fravōis gaēpayō: i. e. 'the prosperity of all mankind'. 'The Phl. Vers. has *faruḥāt* 'prosperity, comfort, growth'.

Ys. 57.18.

frānāmāite pwaēṣāf: on the syntax, see *Gr.* § 962 expl.

Ys. 57.20.

pāpō.vacō paīri,gā.vacō: the Phl. Vers. glosses 'he speaks protection' etc. ... *aēj zak pānākīh yemālēlānēd* ... For the form *paīri,gā* (Geldner's text) instead of *gā* (as here), see *Gr.* §§ 354, 193 N. 2.

Ys. 57.24.

daēnō.disō daēnayāi: for the apparent redundancy compare the phrase, Av. *vīsō vispaīlim* Yt. 10.18, etc., Skt. *vispālīm visām* R.V. 3.13.5. On *daēnayāi* see *Gr.* § 957.

fraorṣṇta .. frā .. frā: for the repetition of *frā*, cf. *Gr.* § 752 N. 2 expl.

Ys. 57.25.

aheca anhjuš: on the syntax, cf. *Gr.* § 977.

drvāgbyō haēnbyo: on the collocation (m. n.—f.) see *Gr.* § 906.

Ys. 57.27.

asaya: the Phl. Vers. has *sāyako* == P. *sāyah*, as Dr. E. W. West kindly wrote me (Dec. 5 1888); hence the suggestion 'not casting a shadow', with which Geldner compares the Skt. epithet *chāyādvītiya* 'accompanied by a shadow', the characteristic mark distinguishing man from the divinities MBh. 3.57.25.

Ys. 57.28.

āsyānha aspacibya: on the dual number here, cf. *Gr.* § 908 N. 2 expl.

Ys. 57.29.

ave vycinti ... ave dṣānto: i. e. 'they pursue and overtake others, but they themselves never can be overtaken'; *ave* refers both times to the horses of Sraosha.

Ys. 57.30.

uṣṭastaire hindvō: the river of the Orient is the Indus, as the Phl. Vers. has it; the river in the west is perhaps the Tigris.

Ys. 57.31.

karšvarə hanirapam: the middle one of the seven Karshvars and the one on which we live. The names of the seven are given at Vd. 19.39.

Ys. 57.33.

vīspā: on the form cf. Gr. §§ 232, 906.

Visparad 15 (1-3) Notes.

General Remark. On the Visparad and its character, compare *Gr.* Introd. p. xviii § 14. The Karde here given serves as an introduction to the Yasna Haptanhāiti (cf. par. 2), in connection with which it was recited at the ritual; hence the significance of the allusions *fravākaēca* etc.

Vsp. 15.1.

varṣyatām: so reading with MS. authority. The verb here is passive (cf. *Gr.* § 485 expl.), the subject is *vohu vāstrya*.

uyamna anuyamnāiś: 'in order to pay off the deficits (i. e. in the Life Book) with a surplus'. See *Gr.* Introd. p. xxviii § 44. On *Vdā-* 'give' = 'pay', see Skt. PWB. *rnám dā-*, *dauḍám dā-*, cf. Lat. *poenas dare*. Here *anuyamnāiś* is a regular instrumental of means, price.

Vsp. 15.2.

iḍā astā ... yज nā ištō: the GAv. endings give an archaic tone. On *nā ištō*, cf. *Gr.* § 1010 Note.

fravākaēca ... anapyūhte: on the locatives see *Gr.* § 992.

Yasht 5 (1-9; 132) Notes.

General Remarks. The Abān Yasht 'Yasht of Waters' from which the selection is taken, is one of the longest of the Yashts, cf. *Gr.* Introd. p. xviii § 15. It celebrates the praises of Ardvī Sura Anāhita, the Celestial Stream and Goddess of Waters, 'describes her' descent from the heavens, and her worship, and closes with a description of her appearance.

The worship of Ardvī Sura Anāhita was widely spread in the East. She appears as Anāhata in the cuneiform inscription of the Persian king Artaxerxes (4th century B.C.); her name (*Avātīc*) is found in Strabo, Plutarch, etc., and she became familiar in Greece as Venus Anahita (*Ἄρδης, Ανάθης*, *Ανάθης*).

Only the opening sections and closing verse of the Yasht are here given.

Yt. 5.4.

yeyhe: for the masc. (instead of fem.) form, see *Gr.* § 903 N. 1, and cf. *ahe* Yt. 5.9 below.

Yt. 5.5.

vījasāiti: the subjunctive mode here, as also at Vs. 57.31 *avazāite*, Vs. 57.25 *garšunqan*, seems to denote the repetition or continuity of the act; the idea seems to be developed from the future force of the subjunctive.

vīspāiž aoi karjvgn: cf. *Gr.* §§ 228, 402.

Yt. 5.6.

hisvarona: the reading of this word, as well as its meaning, is not clear. By some, *husvarna* has been read and explained as 'with mighty power'. Perhaps the word is to be connected with *hizā-* 'tongue' (q. v.) and *Var-* 'move', and to be referred to Ormazd's act of creating by a mere word, a movement of the tongue.

Yt. 5.7.

aspō.staoyehiš: better here to omit the punctuation (:) and insert it after *bāzu.staoyehi*; all that intervenes is parenthetic.

sriira ... aurvaiti: these two epithets, like the participle *maṇimna*, refer to Ardvi Sura the subject of *sispata*.

Yt. 5.9.

ahe raya: see note on par. 4 *yeyhe*.

haomayō: thus good MS. authority; the form is perhaps to be explained as borrowed from such a passage as Yt. 14.5 (see below), Ny. 4.9 etc. In Yt. 14.5, Ny. 4.9, *haomayō* is properly nom. plur.; it agrees with the subject of *yazamaide* and alludes to the worshippers or officiating priests. From such formulaic passages with *yazamaide* (pl.), the form *haomayō* (pl.) seems to have been transferred to those like Ny. 1.16 *yazāi* (sg.) and the present Yt. 5.9, where the plural form *haomayō* is not appropriate. If, however, *haoma yō gava* be read with certain MSS., it probably must be explained as *haoma yō (asti) gava*, which is open to objection.

yeyhe hātam: this formula is commonly found at the end of the Yasna chapters, cf. Ys. 4.26, Ys. 5.6. It is a later imitation of GAv. Ys. 51.22. See *Gr.* Introd. p. xviii § 13 end.

Yt. 5.132.

aurvayta zazvənha: a concluding prayer that the warriors may come back as successful as did those of King Vishtaspa.

Yasht 14 (1-17) Notes.

General Remark. Verethraghna, or Bahrām, the Genius of Victory, to whom this Yasht is dedicated, corresponds in certain respects to Indra Vṛtrahan of the Hindu mythology. He may in fact be regarded as the Iranian reflex of the latter.

The Yasht, of which only the opening is here given, contains some 64 paragraphs. The ten incarnations in which Verethraghna appeared before Zoroaster are described; the powers which the divinity bestows upon his worshippers are enumerated; his glorification is enjoined.

Yt. 14.1.

ahura ... aśāum: the regular formulaic manner of addressing Ormazd; for a briefer form of the same see Vd. 3.23 below.

Yt. 14.2.

paoīryō ḫjasat: on the adjective here cf. Gr. § 997. The successive appearances of Verethraghna are probably to be understood as seen by Zoroaster in a vision. Similar visions elsewhere may be cited.

Yt. 14.3.

dāt ahmāi: in construction sc. *mraoī*. Observe that *ahmāi* is Zoroaster, and *amavastəmō* Verethraghna.

vərəp̥ra vərəp̥ravastəmō: on the instrumental, see Gr. § 941 end.

Yt. 14.5.

ahe raya ... yasna: cf. Gr. § 941 expl.

yāiš dātāiš: 'according to (what are) the first laws'.

haomayō: see Yt. 5.9 note.

Yt. 14.7.

yim upairi sruye: for the two accusatives, see Gr. § 930 N. 2.

Yt. 14.11.

uṣtrake: the whole picture of the camel (parr. 11-13) is graphically and accurately drawn.

mājyō vanhake: the use of camel's hair for raiment has been familiar in all times; we need only recall St. Matt. iii.4; hence the appropriateness of the preceding *gaz̄bānī* 'shaggy'.

Yt. 14.12.

yō h̄sapriṣva: here *yō* = *yaf* *hō* 'when he'.

Yt. 14.13.

yām hē dārraēsūkṣm: 'which (i. e. *h̄saprīm*) his far-glance descires way ahead of him'. The metre of the line is defective; but there is no need of supplying *daēma*.

Yt. 14.15.

hā: this word is metrically dissyllabic and stands as a gen. sg. form. With the combination *hā varāzahe* lit. 'swine-boar' (cf. Eng. stud-horse) compare par. 11 *uštrahe vadaryaoš*. In each case the first term (*hā, uštra*) is generic; the second (*varāza, vadaryu*) is specific.

Yt. 14.17.

nars pānca.dasavhō: this denotes the ideal age in the Avesta, the bloom of youth, a sort of Iranian 'sweet-sixteen', cf. Ys. 9.5; Vd. 14.15.

Vendidad 3 (23-29) Notes.

General Remarks. The 3rd Fargard of the Vendidad comprises 42 sections; it describes various places and persons that delight or grieve the earth (conceived of as a divinity); it pictures the blessings of agriculture and of grain-raising; and closes with various prescriptions relating to the Holy Law and its observance. The present selection is in praise of agriculture.

Vd. 3.23.

dātar, gaēpanqm .. ažāum: see note on Yt. 14.1.

tūrīm: for the accusative see Gr. § 934.

yaf bā paiti: these words are to be construed together, cf. Vd. 3.2.

anāpam ... karənaoiti: the changing of desert land into cultivated tracts by irrigation, or conversely rendering it arable by draining, played an important rôle among the ancient Iranians. The frequent allusions to the irrigation canals both of Asia Minor and of the surrounding country in Xenophon's Anabasis, are not without interest in this connection.

Vd. 3.24.

dar̥ja .. saeta: see Gr. § 997 expl.

karfivata: this word is extra metrum, and apparently is an explanatory gloss.

aibīš taf: 'desiring this (*taf*) from a good laboring man'.—*taf* depends upon *aibīš* (cf. Gr. § 931) and refers to the idea implied in *karṣya*.

vāv hōuš aīwi.šōipne: compare the following *vāv hōuš argānō*; the earth desires a husbandman, the maid desires a husband. On the collocation gen. dat. (= abl.) cf. Gr. §§ 957, 958, 963, 980.

Vd. 3.25.

hāvōya bāzvō daғinaca: 'with the left arm and the right'. On the use of *bāzvō* as instr. (cf. *hrvī.irvō* Ys. 10.8), see Gr. §§ 265, 983 N., 992 N.

gaonam baraiti .. pupram ava.baraīti: the subject in the one case is the husbandman, in the other case the husband — he gives her (*hē*) a good color, or blooming appearance.

Vd. 3.27.

aeni berape: 'I shall go laden' = 'become pregnant', opp. to *apupra aeti* in par. 24 above.

vīspā harṣnti ... *yavahe*: observe the distinction between *harṣnti* and *yava* i. e. 'all sorts of fruits shall they reap, beside the harvest of grain'.

Vd. 3.29.

hištakē: the pres. here, like *bairyeintē* below, is used with a future significance. The line metrically lacks a syllable.

parsmānaēguca: observe *ca*.

bāda pwam: the form *əvhanū* is gen. abl. and upon it *yaēqm* indirectly depends.

[*te abyā bairyeintē*]: this seems to be an interpolation from Ys. 32.15
" *tai abyā bairyeintē* 'they shall be carried by these two'.

dim: see Gr. § 1023 N.

Vendidad 6 (44-51) Notes.

General Remarks. In the development of the Zoroastrian religion the worship of the elements played an important part. The purity of the earth, fire, and water, must not be defiled, especially not by contact with a corpse. Hence arose that peculiar mode of disposing of the dead, which has ever been a characteristic mark of the Parsi religion.

The body (*tanū*), according to the present prescription, is to be carried to some high place, fastened (*nidarzayen*), and left to the dogs and birds to devour. The bones (*azdbiš*) were afterwards taken to a vault or receiver (*uzdānā*) and preserved in some sort of a receptacle that recalls the antiquarian remains of the *astōdān* or 'bone-receptacles' that have been found in Persia.

The present selection does not directly mention the Dakhma (*dahma*), but the word appears elsewhere in the Vendidad. The two-fold treatment of the body (*tanū*) and the bones (*azdbiš*) may practically be paralleled in the modern Dakhmas, or Towers of Silence.

For descriptions of the Towers of Silence in Bombay, see Dosabhai Framji Karaka's *History of the Parsis*, vol. i. p. 199 seq.; Ragozin's *Media*, p. 125; Peshotan and Geiger's *Eastern Iranians*, vol. i. p. 90 seq.

Vd. 6.44.

tanām: i. e. the entire body before denuded of flesh, in contrast with the skeleton (*azdīš* par. 49).

Vd. 6.45.

barəziṣṭaēñvaca paiti gātuñvū[ca]: 'even upon the highest places' i. e. 'upon the mountains', as the Phl. Vers. itself explains. The first -*ca* stands at the opening of the sentence (cf. Vsp. 15.2 *yasnaheca*), as sometimes also in Skt.; the best MSS. omit the second -*ca* and read simply *gātuñva*.

dim: here refers to *tanām*, cf. Gr. § 1023 a.

avazanqñ sānō: on the form *sānō*, see Gr. § 936 expl.

Vd. 6.46.

ayavhaēñm etc.: these accusatives, like some others, are commonly explained as 'accusatives of material'; they ultimately fall under Gr. §§ 933, 938.

barəyntem frājasqñ: 'they will go bearing' = 'will go and carry'. On the construction see Gr. § 938.

Vd. 6.47.

frājasāf: on the change to singular from plural, see Gr. § 915 (4) expl.
kā hē asti cipa: compare Gr. § 1020 N., expl.

Vd. 6.48.

aētāhe paiti: 'on this account', i. e. the person has ipso facto become *pāñtanu*.

duye saīte upāzāñqñm. the subject of *upāzōīt* is evidently 'self'. The use of self-castigation to drive out the demon that has temporarily taken possession of the body is familiar in religious austerities. The *upāzana*, however, have been interpreted as referring to the killing of so and so many noxious animals (cf. Hdt. 1.140, Vd. 16.12). The term later came to have a monetary sense; sins could be compensated for by a payment of money to the priests.

azdīš: the skeleton, opposed to *tanām* (cf. par. 44), see General Remarks above.

azdāñm: apparently a structure, vault or edifice of some sort in which the bones were placed and preserved in receptacles (cf. *asānaeñva*, etc.). The Phl. Vers. rightly recognizes this by its allusion to the *astodāñ* 'bone-receptacles'. See Casartelli, *Astodans and Av. Funeral Rites, B. and O. Record* 1890 p. 7.

Vd. 6.50.

kər'naoȝ: on the imperative force of the 'injunctive', cf. Gr. § 445 N. 2.
upairi spānōm: it is here to be observed that the bones (*azdbīȝ*) are carefully placed 'out of reach of' the voracious animals. Observe the contrast with *kərəȝharō* (par. 46) in the case of *tanu*.

anaiwi.vārəȝtīm: to be construed with *azdānōm*.

apō yaȝ vāiryoyā: compare Gr. § 980 expl.

upairi.nāemāȝ: the better reading is *upura.nāemāȝ*. see now Geldner's edition.

Vd. 6.51.

yəzi tavq̄n mazdayasna: as an apodosis to the condition supply *nidaip̄n* from *nidaip̄ta* below. The idea is that 'according to circumstances' (*yəzi tavq̄n .. yəzi nōȝ*) the bones may be placed either (*yəzi*) in a stone receptacle, or (*yəzi*) in mortar, or may be simply laid upon the dead man's mat (*ha.stairiȝ*) upon the ground under the heating sun.

asānaȝva: the Phl. Vers. has *sagīnō* 'made of stone' i. e. in stone urns, cf. Casartelli loc. cit.

ha.stairiȝ: on the acc. of goal after *nidaip̄ta*, see Gr. § 987.

raocȝ.a.iwi.vārəna: this loose compound adjective refers to *hə* (= *azdbīȝ*) as a general neut. pl. case.

nidaip̄ta: on the singular, cf. Gr. § 915 (4) expl.

Vendidad 19 (5-10) Notes.

General Remark. The present little extract from the 19th Vendidad presents something of a parallel to the struggle of Buddha with Māra, or to the temptation of our Saviour by Satan.

Angra Mainyu through the agency of one of his fiends had tried to slay Zoroaster, but the latter combats him. Whereupon the Spiritual Enemy himself tempts the master to renounce the good religion and follow him; he is repulsed, however, by Zoroaster.

The material of the whole chapter is doubtless old, but signs of grammatical decay are so evident that its composition at least must be later. See Gr. § 903.

Vd. 19.5.

nasv̄ȝ daȝvō.dātōm: on the case and on the adjective agreement, see Gr. §§ 926, 903 N. 2, 912.

janāni paȝrikām .. hnq̄pāite: the passage is not clear; but the sense of the Phl. Vers. 'I destroy the love of sorceresses [the worship of idols]'.

may perhaps best be followed. The dat. *yahmāi* is probably used in a final sense with the subjunctive, though in Vd. 1.18 *varənəm yim capru-gaoṣəm yahmāi.zayata p̄raētaonō* it is apparently local.

Vd. 19.6.

pourušaspahē pūprō: Pourushaspa, the father of Zoroaster, is often mentioned in the Avesta. The name of Zoroaster's mother, according to the tradition (Bund. 32.10, et al.), was Dugheda, though it happens not to occur in the extant texts of the Avesta itself; but it is found in an Av. fragment from the *Hādhākht Nask*, see West in *S.B.E.* vol. xxxvii. p. 483.

vadajanō: see note by West, *Phl. Texts Translated, S.B.E.* vols. xviii. p. 217; xxiv. p. 103; xxxvii. p. 212 N. 5.

Vd. 19.7.

hē .. vanuhīm daēnqm: here *hē* (dat. gen. sg. = acc. sg.) anticipates *daēnqm*, cf. Gr. § 1019 N.

nōif ... vi.“rv̄is̄yāf: 'not though etc.' The subjunctive *vi.“rv̄is̄yāf* here denotes concession. On the singular number of the verb, cf. Gr. § 915 (4); and for *uštānōm* (acc. nom.), cf. Gr. § 937.

Vd. 19.8.

kana zaya hukarətənōhō: the grammar here, as in par. 9, is corrupt; it is not worth while to try to defend it by any forced explanation. The epithet *hukarətənōhō* (pl.), and probably also *asti vahištōm* (par. 9), may well be regarded as gloss.

mana d̄qma anrō: the acc. *d̄qma* depends upon *vanāi*. For the collocation *mana .. aurō* see preceding note, and cf. Gr. §§ 911, 903.

Vd. 19.9.

mana zaya asti vahištōm: see note on par. 8 above.

dāpat .. frādāpōn: i. e. Ormazd made the weapons; his ministers, the Amshaspands, delivered them to Zoroaster.

zrāne akarane: on the agreement see Gr. § 992 N. 2.

VOCABULARY.

ORDER OF LETTERS
FOR
VOCABULARY.

| | | | | | | | | |
|---|----------|----------|----------|-----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| 1 | <i>a</i> | <i>i</i> | <i>u</i> | <i>ɔ</i> | <i>e</i> | <i>o</i> | | |
| 2 | <i>ā</i> | <i>ī</i> | <i>ū</i> | <i>ɔ̄</i> | <i>ē</i> | <i>ō</i> | <i>ā</i> | <i>ī</i> |
| 3 | <i>k</i> | <i>h</i> | <i>g</i> | <i>ʒ</i> | | <i>n</i> | <i>v</i> | |
| 4 | <i>c</i> | | <i>j</i> | | | | | |
| 5 | <i>t</i> | <i>p</i> | <i>d</i> | <i>ð</i> | <i>f</i> | <i>n</i> | <i>y</i> | |
| 6 | <i>þ</i> | <i>f</i> | <i>b</i> | <i>ƿ</i> | | <i>m</i> | | |
| 7 | <i>y</i> | <i>r</i> | <i>v</i> | | | | | |
| 8 | <i>s</i> | <i>ȝ</i> | <i>ȝ</i> | <i>ȝ</i> | <i>z</i> | <i>ȝ</i> | | |
| 9 | <i>h</i> | <i>h</i> | <i>h</i> | | | | | |

In the alphabetic arrangement no distinction is made between *ȝ*, *ȝ*,
nor between *hv*, *h*.

VOCABULARY.

(For Explanations and Abbreviations see p. 36.)

Av. ω a.

1 a-, an- (before vowels): neg. prefix 'un-'.—Cf. *afrasaingti*, *anāpa-*.
[Skt. *a-*, *an-*; Old P. *a-*; Phl. *a-*, *an-*]

2 a (vbl. prefix and postpos.), see under \ddot{a} .

aīyhimana-, see under $\sqrt{2}ah-$.

aīyhe, *aīvhā* etc., see under *aēm*, *Gr.* § 422.

aīpyejah- (from 1 *a* + *iyejah-*): adj. 'incorruptible'.—*aībyejahō* nom.
pl. m. Ys. 26.3 (epithet of Amesha Spentas).

[Phl. Vers. has *asēj-hōmand*; Nar. has *amṛtyumant-*]

aīnikā-: sb. m. 'face'.—Yt. 14.9.—Cf. also *parṣvanika-*.
[Skt. *ánika-*; Phl. *ənik* (Horn)]

aīnidat (from 1 *a* + *idat*): adv. 'elsewhere'.—Ys. 57.33 'both here and
elsewhere'.

aīpi: (1) adv. 'also, too'; (2) vbl. prefix; (3) prep. w. acc. 'unto, upon'.—
Ys. 57.33; Yt. 14.13.—See also under $\sqrt{spā}$.—[Skt. *api*; Old P. *apiy*]

aībi, see under *aīwi* (*Gr.* § 83, 4).

aībiś (? perhaps from *aībi* + $\sqrt{iś}$, cf. Skt. *gav-iś*, *paśu-iś*): vbl. adj. 'de-
siring'.—Vd. 3.24, see note ad loc. Otherwise *aībiś* must here
be taken prepositionally, i. e. *aībiś taṭ* . . . *aībiś taṭ* 'in this
case . . . in that case'. Uncertain.

aīwi, *aībi*: (1) adv. and vbl. prefix 'to unto, over'; (2) prep. same.
[Skt. *abhi*; Old P. *abiy*; Phl. *af-*; New P. *af*, *aw-*]

aīwi.tacina- (from *aīwi* + $\sqrt{tač}$): adj. 'running upon, attacking'.—
Yt. 14.11.

aīwidāna- (from *aīwi* + $\sqrt{dā}$): sb. m. 'bridle, halter'.—Cf. *zaranyō*.—
aīwidāna-.—[Cf. Skt. *abhidhānī* 'halter']

aīwi.varṇa- (from *aīwi* + *vṛ*): sb. n. 'covering'.—Vd. 6.51, in the loose
compound *raocō.aīwi.varṇa* acc. pl. n. (*hē* = *azdbīś*) 'clothed
only with the sunlight' (lit. 'having light as covering').

- āwiṣṭar-* (from *āwi* + *Vhad-*, cf. Gr. § 754, 1): sb. m. 'a rider, one who bestrides'. — *āwiṣṭa* nom. sg. Ys. 11.2.
- āwiṣṭitan-* (from *āwi* + *ṣṭitan-* from *Vṣi-*): sb. m. 'peasant, dweller'. — *āwiṣṭipne* dat. sg. Vd. 3.24.
- āwiṣṭukata-* (from *āwi* + *huta-* from *Vhu-*, cf. Gr. § 752, 2): pass. ptepl. as adj. 'extracted, prepared'. — Ys. 11.3 note.
- āwyāḥstar-* (from *āwi* + *ahśtar-*, Gr. § 52 c, from *Vahś-* q. v.): sb. m. 'overseer, guardian'. — Ys. 57.15.
- āwyāḥstra-* (from *āwi* + *ahśtra-*, Gr. § 52 c, from *Vahś-* q. v.): sb. n. 'overseeing, guardianship'. — Yt. 5.6.
- āwyāma-* (from *āwi* + *ama-*, Gr. § 52 c): adj. 'exceeding strong'. — Ys. 26.3.
- āruṣa-:* adj. 'white'. — Ys. 57.27; Yt. 5.7; Yt. 14.9.
[Cf. Skt. *arūṣā-* 'reddish'; Phl. *arūṣ*.]
- ārvapā-* (from *āra* + *rvapā-*): sb. m. 'enemy'. — Ys. 57.26.
- ārvant-* (from *Var-*): adj. 'swift, valiant, gallant'. — sb. m. 'gallant warriors, gallant chargers' (steeds). — Ys. 11.2; Ys. 57.27; Yt. 5.132; Yt. 5.7. — [Skt. *árvant-*; Phl. *arvand*; New P. *arvand*]
- āta-:* demonstr. pron. (Gr. § 417 dcln.) 'this'. — Yt. 5.132; Yt. 14.13; Vd. 6.46 seq. — [Skt. *etā-*; Old P. *aita-*; Phl. *ē, ētar*]
- ātadu* (from *ātaf* + postpos. *ā*): adv. 'then, thereupon'. — Vd. 6.46, 47.
- āpра-:* sb. n. perhaps 'fire-wood' (*Vid-* = Skt. *Vidh-* 'burn', cf. Av. *aesma-*). If so, compare with Av. *āp̑rapoiti, hamidpoiti*; Yt. 13.105, Skt. *samit-pāni-* 'pupil with fire-wood in his hand'. Otherwise, possibly 'instruction' (?) *ā* + *Vi-*, cf. Skt. *upa* + *Vi-*.
- āp̑rapoati-* (from *āpра-* + *pāti-*): sb. n. 'teacher'. — Ys. 26.7, 8.
[Phl. *āepat*; New P. *herbad*]
- āp̑rya* (from *āpра-*): sb. m. 'disciple'. — Ys. 26.7, 8.
[Phl. V. has *hāvišt*; Nar. *sīsyā-*]
- āni*, see under *Vi-*.
- ām* (stems *a-*, *i-*, *ima-*, *ana-*): demonstr. pron. 'this', Gr. § 422 dcln. — Ys. 11.5 etc. — [Skt. *ayám*]
- āva-* num. adj. (Gr. § 369) 'one'. — Yt. 5.5. — [Old P. *aiva-*; Phl. *ēv, ēvak*]
- āśma-* (from *V2.13-*): sb. m. 'wrath, Fury' (personified). — Aeshma Daeva, the Demon of Wrath, opponent of Sraosha; the Asmodeus of the Apocrypha (Tobit iii.8, 17). — Ys. 57.10, 25, 32.
[Phl. *hōśm*, *aēśm*; New P. *hāśm*]
- aoi*, see under *avi*.
- aohta*, see under *Vaoj*.
- Vaoj-:* vb. cl. 2 'speak, say'. — *aohto* pret. indic. mid. 3 sg. (Gr. § 90) Ys. 11.8; Vd. 3.26, 28 (gnomic).

aojashvan!- (from *aojah-*): adj. 'strong'.—Ys. 57.11.—[Skt. *ōjasvant-*]
aojah-: sb. n. 'strength'.—adj. 'strong'.—*aojō* acc. sg. n. (subst.) Vt. 14.12;
aojō nom. sg. m. (adj. Gr. § 341) Ys. 57.10.

[Skt. *ōjas-*; Phl. *ōj*]

aojiṣṭa- (superl. to *aojah-*, or *ūgra-*, Gr. § 365): adj. 'strongest'.
[Skt. *ōjīṣṭha-*]

akarana- (from *1 a + kō*): adj. 'boundless'.—Vd. 19.9 (see under *zrvan-*).
akarṣta- (from *1 a + karṣta-* q. v.): adj. 'unplowed'.—Vd. 3.24.

Vaḥś-: vb. 'see'.—+ *oīwi* 'oversee, regard' (form causat.).—Cf. *aīwyā-*
ḥstar-.—[Cf. Skt. *īkṣ-*; *akṣi-* 'eye']

aga-: adj. 'evil, harmful'.—sb. n. 'evil, calamity'.—Ys. 57.14 (nom. pl.
subst.).—[Skt. *aghā-*; cf. New P. *āh*]

Vāvah-, see under *V 2 ah-*.

āvhu-, *aku-* (from *V 1 ah-*): sb. m. (1) 'being, life, spirit'; (2) 'world'
(i. e. all that is).—*āhūm* acc. sg. 'spirit' Ys. 26.4 (see note);
vīśvam *āhūm* 'all life' i. e. the world Ys. 57.16; *ānuhe* dat. sg.
Vt. 5.1; *āhūus* gen. sg. (Gr. § 981) Ys. 57.25; *āhuya* dat. du.
Ys. 57.25.—Cf. also *āhūm.moronye-*.—[Skt. *āsu-*; Phl. *āhū*]

aura- (prob. from *V 2 ah-*): adj. 'evil, bad'.—Esp. *aura mainyu* 'the
Evil Spirit, Ahriman'.—Ys. 57.17, 32; Vd. 19.5, 6, 8, 9.

ada (from *a*, Gr. § 436): adv. 'then, so'.—Ys. 57.25, 26.

[Skt. *ādha*; Old P. *adā*]

adāitya- (from *1 a + dātya-*): adj. 'unlawful'.—Vsp. 15.1.

adāt (from *ada + aṭ*): adv. 'thereupon, afterwards'.—Vd. 6.50.

aṭ (from *a*, Gr. § 431): adv. 'then but and'.—*aṭca* Ys. 57.10.—Cf. also *adāt*.
an-, see under *1 a*.

1 ana, see under *aēm*, Gr. § 422.

2 ana- (1) prep. w. acc. 'along, upon'; (2) vbL. prefix, Gr. § 733, 5.—
Cf. *ana.mana-*.

anaīwi.vārṣṇti- (from *1 a + aiwi + vārṣṇy- q. v.*): adj. 'out of the rain'
(lit. 'not having rain').—Vd. 6.50.

anapīḍata- (from *1 a + apīḍata-*): adj. 'without interruption'.—Vsp. 15.2
(the Phl.V. at Ys. 19.5 explains as not interrupted by falling asleep).

anapīḍha- (from *1 a + apīḍha-*): adj. 'without addition'.—Vsp. 15.2
(the Phl.V. at Ys. 19.5 explains the addition to be the insertion
of some other Av. text in the midst of the recital).

ana.mana- (from *2 ana + Vman-*): adj. 'devoted'.—Vt. 5.8.

anavānhabdāma- (from *1 a + Vhabdā-* q. v.): ptcpl. adj. 'never sleep-
ing'.—Ys. 57.16 (bis).

ānāpā- (from *1 a + 1 ap-*): adj. 'without water'.—sb. m. 'a desert'.—
Vd. 3.23.—[Phl. *anāp*; New P. *nāb* 'pure, unmixed' (Horn)]

- anāhita-* (from *ia + āhita-* q. v.); adj. ‘**undefiled**’.—Esp. nomen prop. f. *Ardvī Sūrā Anāhita* (‘the high, powerful, undefiled goddess’), ‘*Āvātīg*.—Yt. 5.1 seq., see note.—[Old P. *anahata-*]
- anu:* (1) adv., vbl. prefix (*Gr. § 733*).—(2) prep. w. acc. ‘**along, after**’, *Gr. § 735*.—[Skt. *ánu*; Old P. *anuv*]
- anu. pōiþwa-* (from *anu- + Vpi-* q. v.): adj. ‘**pursuing**’.—Yt. 14.15.
- anuyamna-* (from *ia + uyamina-* q. v.): ptcpl. adj. ‘**not wanting**’.—sb. n. ‘**a surplus**’.—Vsp. 15.1 note.
- anusah-* (from *ia + usah-*): adj. ‘**unwilling**’.—*anusō* acc. sg. n. advl. (*Gr. § 934*) Ys. 57.18.
- anya-:* pron. adj. (*Gr. § 443*) ‘**another, else**’.—Vd. 3.29.
[Skt. *anyá-*; Old P. *aniya-*; Phl. *(h)an*]
- antars:* adv., prep. ‘**within, between**’.
[Skt. *antár*; Old P. *a(n)tar*; Phl. *andarg*; New P. *andar*]
- antars.naēma-* (from *ao + ne-*): sb. n. ‘**the inside**’.—*antars.naēmāt* (*Gr. § 731, 4*) Ys. 57.21.
- āp-*, *āp-*: sb. f. (dcln. *Gr. § 286*) ‘**water**’.—Yt. 5.3 etc.; Vd. 3.23; Vd. 6.46 seq.; Vd. 19.5.—[Skt. *ap-*; Old P. *ap-*; Phl. *āp*; New P. *āb*]
- Vāp-*, *āp-*: vb. cl. 1, 8, 10 ‘**reach, overtake**’.—*apayeinti* pres. indic. act. Ys. 57.29; *āfante* pass. (*Gr. § 578*) Ys. 57.29.—[Skt. *āp-*]
- āpa:* adv., vbl. prefix ‘**away, forth**’, *Gr. §§ 733, 735*.—[Skt. *āpa*; Old P. *apaō*]
- āpajžāra-* (from *āpa + Vjžar-*): sb. m. ‘**outlet**’.—Yt. 5.4.5.
- āpanōt̄sma-:* superl. adj. ‘**highest, supreme**’.—Ys. 26.2; Ys. 57.4. Apparently *āpanōt̄sma-* is formed from *āpana-* pf. ptcpl. mid. *Vāp-*, *āp-* = Skt. *āpāndā-*; hence; ‘having reached the most, highest, supreme’; construed also with abl. Ys. 57.4. So Geldner.
- āpiȝāta-* (from *āipi + Vȝu-*): ptcpl. adj. ‘**interrupted**’.—Cf. *anāpiȝāta-*.
- āpuḥra-* (from *ia + pō-*): adj. ‘**childless**’.—Vd. 3.24.—[Skt. *āpūtra-*]
- āparōnāyāka-* (from *ia + parōna + āyu-*): sb. m. ‘**youth**’.—Ys. 26.9.
[Phl. *āpārnāik*; New P. *burnā*]
- āpyñhāda-* (from *āipi + uñhā-* q. v.): adj. ‘**intercalated**’.—Cf. *anāpyñhāda-*.
- afrazaīnti-* (from *ia + frō-*): adj. ‘**without offspring**’.—Ys. 11.1,3.
- āfsmān-*: sb. n. ‘**measure, metre**’.—Cf. *asmanivant-*.
[Phl. Vers. has *patmān* ‘measure’; Nar. has *pramāṇa*]
- āfsmānivant-* (from *āfsmān-*): adj. ‘**metrical**’.—*āfsmānivqn* ‘the metrical parts’ acc. pl. n. (*Gr. § 292*) Ys. 57.8 note.
- āma-:* sb. m. ‘**strength**’.—Ys. 57.3,23; Yt. 14.2,3; Yt. 14.7,9 (‘Strength’, personified).—[Skt. *āma-*]
- āmavant-* (from *āma-*, *Gr. § 292 b. dcln.*): adj. ‘**strong**’.—Ys. 57.10; Vsp. 15.3; Yt. 14.12.—Fem. *āmavaiti* nom. sg. Yt. 5.3.—Superl. *āmavast̄omō* Yt. 14.3.—[Skt. *āmavant-*; Phl. *āmāvand*]

amərətāt- (from *ta* + *Vmar-*, *Gr.* § 842): sb. f. ‘immortality, Ameretat’.

One of the Amesha Spentas, and always mentioned in connection with *Haurvatat* q. v. See *Gr.* Introd. p. xxvi § 38.—Ys. 57.24.

[Phl. *amurdat*]

aməṣṭa- (form **amarta-* from *Vmar-*, *Gr.* § 163): adj. ‘immortal’. Esp. *Amṛṭa Spṇṭa*, the Amshaspands, *Gr.* Introd. p. xxv § 32.—Ys. 26.3; Ys. 57.2 (acc. pl.), 6,8,12,23; Vd. 19.9.

[Skt. *amṛta-*; cf. Phl. *amṛṣṭapand*; New P. *amṛṣṭapand*]

aya-, see under *aem*, *Gr.* § 422.

ayavha- (from *ayah-* q. v., *Gr.* § 344): sb. n. ‘iron’.—*ayavhahe* gen. sg. (*Gr.* § 980) Ys. 11.7.—[Skt. *āyasā-*]

ayavhaēna- (from *ayah-* q. v., cf. *Gr.* § 829): adj. ‘made of iron’.—subst. n. ‘iron’.—Vd. 6.46.—[Phl. *āśīnī*; New P. *āśīnī*]

ayar-, *ayan-* (dcln. *Gr.* §§ 311, 337): sb. n. ‘day’.—Ys. 57.17, 31.

ayars, bara- (from *ayar-* + *bar-*): sb. m. ‘day’s journey’.—Yt. 5.4.

ayah-: sb. n. ‘metal, iron’.—Cf. *ayavhaēna*, *ayanha-*.

[Skt. *āyas-*; Phl. *āśīn*; New P. *āśān*]

ayqn-, see under *ayar-*.

Var-: vb. cl. 5 ‘go, move, come (as fortune)’.—+ *us* . . . *frā* ‘bestow, allot’.—+ *paiti* ‘advance, attack’.—*us. frārənaot* (*Gr.* § 569) Ys. 11.4.—Cf. also *paiti.orrn-*.—[Skt. *ar-*, *r-*]

araþwya- (from *ta* + *rō*): adj. ‘ill-ordered, improper’.—Vsp. 15.1.

ardu-: adj. ‘high, exalted’.—Fem. *ardvī*, epithet of Anāhita q. v.—Yt. 5.1.—[Cf. Skt. *ārdhvā-*, *Gr.* § 48.]

ardra-: adj. ‘generous, giving gifts’.—Yt. 5.132.

arəza-: sb. m. ‘battle’.—Ys. 57.12.—[Cf. New P. *razm* (Horn)]

ar̥jō, ar̥ṣyō: adv. ‘right, truly’.—Cf. *ar̥ṣuhda-*, *ar̥sti-*.

arfān-: adj. ‘male, virile’.—*ar̥jānō*, *ar̥jānahe* (a-dcln., *Gr.* § 310), *ar̥jñō* gen. sg. m. Vd. 3.24; Yt. 14.7, 15; *ar̥ṣṇqm* gen. pl. m. Yt. 5.2, 5; Yt. 14.12.—[Cf. Skt. *r̥ṣa-bhā-*]

ar̥ṣuhda- (from *ar̥ṣ* + *u°*): adj. ‘rightly spoken’.—*obyasca* abl. pl. m. Yt. 5.9; Yt. 14.5.

ar̥sti- (fr. *ar̥ṣō*, cf. *Gr.* § 788): sb. f. ‘rectitude, Arṣhti’ (Loyalty).—Ys. 57.33.

ava-: demonstr. pron. stem (*Gr.* § 432) ‘that’.—Ys. 26.2; Ys. 57.29; Yt. 5.7; Yt. 14.12.

[Old P. *ava-*; Phl. *ō*, *avo* (?); New P. *ū* (*au*)]

zava-: adv., vbl. prefix ‘to, down to, upon, in’.

[Skt. *āvā*; Old P. *ava* (in *ava-stā-*); Phl. *ō-*]

avapha (from *ava-*): adv. ‘thus, so’.—Yt. 14.7 seq.

avayt- (from *ava-*): demonstr. deriv. (*Gr.* § 441) ‘that, such’.—*haca avaytbyō starabyō* dat. abl. pl. Yt. 5.132.—[Phl. *hāvand*]

avavaṇt (from *avā-*): pron. adj. 'such, so great'. — *avavaṇti* nom. sg. f.

[*Vt* 5.3.—[Phl. *avāvand*]]

avavaṇta, see under *Vavañ-*.

avavaṇte, see under *Vavañ-*.

avah-: sb. n. 'help'. — *Ys*. 57.3; *Vt*. 5.132.—[Skt. *ávah-*]

avāli, *avālin*, see under *Vi-*.

avi, *aōi* (cf. *oīwi*): (1) adv., vbl. prefix.—(2) prep. and postpos. w. acc.,

gen. 'to, unto'. — As adv. *Vd*. 3.25.—As prep. w. acc. *Ys*. 57.23, 24;

Vt. 5.3.4, 132; w. gen. *Vd*. 6.46, 47.

Vas-: vb. cl. 5 (*Gr.* § 566) 'reach, attain'. — Cf. *asah-*. — [Skt. *as-*]

asan-: sb. m. 'stone'. — *asānaeṣva* (stem *asāna-*, *Gr.* § 309) loc. pl.

Vd. 6.51, see note.

[Skt. *ásan-*; Old P. *apān-*; Phl. *sang*; New P. *sang*]

asaya-: adj. 'shadowless' (epithet of Sraosha's divine horses). — *Ys*. 57.27,
see note. — [Skt. *arhāyā-*, *Gr.* § 17]

asah- (from *Vas-*): sb. m. 'place, space'. — Cf. *mainiyasah-*.

[Cf. Skt. *dsā-*]

asūra-: sb. m. 'bristle' (?), cf. Lat. *aculeus* (Geldner). — Cf. *tīśi.asūra-*.

ast-: sb. m. 'bone'. — *asta* nom. pl. *Vd*. 19.7; *azdīš*, *azdīš* instr. general
pl (*Gr.* §§ 229, 944) *Vd*. 6.49; *astām* gen. pl. *Vd*. 6.46, 47.

[Cf. Skt. *asthān-*, *ásthi-*; Phl. *ast*; New P. *astah*]

astvāṇt- (from *ast-*, *Gr.* § 857): adj. (dcln. *Gr.* § 291 b) 'corporeal, mate-
rial' (epithet of *ashu*, *gaēpā*). — Fem. *astvāṇti*. — *Ys*. 57.16, 24, 25;
Vt. 5.1; *Yt*. 14.1; *Vd*. 3.23; *Vd*. 6.44, 47, 49.

[Cf. Skt. *asthavánt-*, *asthimant-*]

aspā-: sb. m. 'horse'. — Fem. *aspā-* 'mare'. — *Ys*. 11.1, 2; *Ys*. 57.28; *Vt*. 14.9.

— On *aspāhe aśtrava* see under *aśtrā-*.

[Skt. *átvā-*; Old P. *aspā-*; Phl. *asp*; New P. *asb*]

aspā.stuoyah- (from *ao* + *stō*): adj. 'stouter than a horse'. — *bāzava*
..... *aspā.stauyehi* nom. pl. f. *Vt*. 5.7.

aś-: intensive prefix w. adjs. — Cf. *aś.aoyah-*, *aś.bāzu-*.

aśa- (for *arta-* from *Var-*, *Gr.* § 163): sb. n. 'right, righteousness,
Asha, Righteousness' (personified). See *Gr.* Introd. p. xxv § 34.
— *aśāḥ hacā* 'in accordance with Righteousness'; *uṣahe ratām*
'the master of R.'; *uṣahe gaēpā* 'the Household of Faith'. —
Ys. 26.2; *Ys*. 57.2, 4, 17; *Vt*. 5.9; *Vt*. 14.5. — Cf. also *aśa vahīṣṭa*.
[Skt. *ṛtā-*; Old P. *arta-*; Phl. *akhlū*]

aśavān-, *aśaon-*, *aśāun-* (from *aśa-*): adj. (dcln. *Gr.* § 313) 'right-
eous' (of persons), 'sacred, holy' (of things). — Fem. *aśaoni*.
— This word corresponds to the Biblical use of 'righteous, godly'
in the Psalms. Its opposite is *dragvant-*, *drvāṇt-* q. v. See *Gr.*

Introd. p. xxv § 34.—*aśavanō* nom. pl. m. 'pure creatures' Ys. 11.1; *aśūnām* gen. pl. Ys. 26.1; etc.—[Skt. *rta-van-*]
aśa-vahiṣṭa (from *aś* + *vṛt*): sb. n. 'Asha Vahishta' (Best Righteousness), one of the Amesha Spentas. See under *aśa-*. — *aśam* *vahiṣṭam* nom. sg. n. Ys. 57.24.

[Phl. *artavahiṣṭ*, *aśavahiṣṭ*; New P. *ardibehiṣṭ*]

aś.a ojāh- (from *aś* + *ojah-*): adj. 'most strong'.—Ys. 57.15.

aśi- (for *artī-* from *Vār-*, Gr. § 163): sb. f. (1) 'piety, virtue'; (2) 'grace, favor, blessing'; (3) 'Ashi Vanuhi' (incarnation of Piety and its resulting blessings).—Ys. 26.5; Ys. 57.3.

[Cf. Phl. *ardīśvāng*]

aśtrā- (from *Vāz-*, cf. Gr. § 166): sb. f. 'goad, whip'.—Esp. *aspāha* *aśtrā* a horse-goad, or whip used in connection with the *sraṇḍō-carana* (q.v.) in religious castigation.—Vd. 6.48, see note.

[Skt. *āśtrā-*; Phl. *aśtr*]

aś.bāz u- (from *aś* + *bāz*): adj. 'having strong fore-legs' (of camel).—*aś.bāzāuš* nom. sg. m. (Gr. § 265) Yt. 14.12.

aśya- (from *aśa-*, *aśi-*): adj. 'righteous, pious, blessed' (epithet of Srao-sha).—Ys. 57.2 (*aśim* acc.), 3.4, 13, 14, 25, 26, 33, 34.—[Phl. *ahli*]

Vāz-: vb. cl. 1 'drive'.—+ *npa* 'strike, inflict blows' (in religious castigation, see *upāzana-*).—*upāzōiť* pres. opt. act. 3 sg. Vd. 6.48.

[Skt. *aj-*]

aśāta- (from *ā* + *zāta-* q. v.): adj. 'unborn'.—Ys. 26.6.—[Skt. *ajāta-*]

aśam: pron. 1st. pers. (dcln. Gr. § 386) 'I'.—*aśam yō haomō* 'I who [am] Haoma' Ys. 11.3; cf. Yt. 5.6 etc.

[Skt. *ahám*; Old P. *adam*; Phl. *am*, *-m* (encl.); New P. *man*, *-m* (encl.)]

aśdbīž, see under *asī-*.

V1 aḥ-? vb. cl. 2 (conjn. Gr. § 530 seq.) 'be'.—*ahmi* Ys. 11.3; Yt. 14.3; *ahi* Vd. 19.6; *asti* Ys. 57.14, 25; Yt. 5.3; Yt. 14.1; Vd. 6.47; Vd. 19.9; *avhan* pret. 3 pl. Yt. 5.7; *astū* imperat. Vsp. 15.2.—Cf. also *hālqm*.

[Skt. *ā* *us-*; Old P. *ah-*; cf. Phl. *hast*; New P. *am*, *i*, *ast*]

V2 aḥ-: vb. cl. 1, 4 (pass.) 'throw, dart'.—*aīghimanayā* pres. pass. ptcpl. (see *hvasta-*) Ys. 57.28.—[Skt. 2 *as-*]

1 ahu-, see under *avhu-*.

2 ahu-: sb. m. 'lord'.—Cf. *ahura*.

ahuna- (from *ahu-*, Gr. § 848): sb. m. 'the Ahuna Vairyā'. One of the sacred formulas or prayers, and so named from its initial words *yāpā ahu vairyō*. See Gr. Introd. p. xviii § 13.—Ys. 57.22; Vd. 19.10.

ahura- (from *ahu-*, *Gr.* § 853): sb. m. (1) 'lord'; (2) 'Lord, Ahura Mazda' (cf. *mazdāh-*), the supreme god Ormazd. See *Gr.* Introduction p. xxiv § 31.—*Ys.* 11.4, et passim.

[Skt. *āsura-*; Old P. *aura-*; Phl. *aūharmazd*, *hormazd*; New P. *hormuzd*]

ahuradāta- (from *a° + i dāta-*): adj: 'created by Ahura'.—*Yt.* 5.132; *Yt.* 14.1 seq.

ahurō.īkāz̄a- (from *a° + ī*): adj. 'belonging to the faith of Ahura'.—*Yt.* 5.1.

ahūm.mārōṇc- (from *i ahu- + Vmarc-*, *Gr.* § 877 a): adj. 'world-destroying'.—*Ys.* 57.15.

ahmāi, *āmāg*, *āmya*, see under *aēm*, *Gr.* § 422.

Av. *ā* *ā*.

ā, a: (1) adv., vbl. prefix 'hither, unto, in'; (2) prep. and encl. postpos. w. acc., abl., gen., loc. 'up to, in'.—*Ys.* 11.7; *Ys.* 26.10; *Ys.* 57.33 (*yehād-a*). See also *ādahyu-* etc.

[Skt. *ā*; Old P. *ā*; Phl. *ā*; New P. *ā*]

āat (from *a-*, *Gr.* § 431): adv. 'then' (lit. 'from that').—*Ys.* 11.8; *Yt.* 14.1 etc.—*Ys.* 11.1, 6 'but'.—[Skt. *āt*]

āi: interj. w. voc. 'O'.—*Ys.* 57.25; *Vd.* 19.9.—As particle (?) 'indeed' *Vd.* 3.23.—[Skt. *āi*; Phl. *āi*; New P. *āi*]

ātar-: sb. m. (dcln. *Gr.* § 331) 'fire'.—*āprasca* gen. sg. *Vsp.* 15.3.
[Phl. *ātār*; New P. *ādar*, *āta*]

ākīnu- (from *ā + zānu-*, *Gr.* §§ 77 N. 1, 889): adj. 'knee-high'.—*Ys.* 57.6 (Phl. Vers. has *cand jānu-*).—[Cf. Skt. *abhi-jñu-*]

āpravan- (from *ātar-*): sb. m. (dcln. *Gr.* § 313 N. 1 b) 'priest'. Designation of the highest caste in the Avesta. See also under *rāpaśtar-*, *vāstrya s̄uyant-*.—*Yt.* 11.6.

[Cf. Skt. *ātharvan-*; Phl. *āsarvan*; New P. *ātorbān-*]

āpriitīm (from *ā + hritya-*, *Gr.* §§ 375, 731): adv. 'thrice'.—*Ys.* 57.31.

ādahyu- (from *ā + dahyu-*): adj. 'in this country'.—*Ys.* 26.9.

ādu-: sb. m. 'spring, stream'. So rendered if Phl. Vers. be read as *jāy* 'spring', cf. Av. *ādavō* (*Gr.* § 19) *Yt.* 8.29; otherwise Phl. Vers. is read as *jān* 'life'.—Cf. *ādufrādāna-*.

ādufrādāna- (from *ādu- + frō*): adj. 'increasing the springs'.—*Yt.* 5.1.

āp-, see under *āp-*.

āfānte, see under *Vāp-*.

āfrivacah- (from *āfri-* + *vō*): adj. 'speaking words of benediction (malediction)'. According to the Phl. Vers. this word *āfrō*, like

zavaīṇti, may be used of cursing as well as of blessing.—āfri-
vacāhō nom. pl. m. Ys. 11.1.

āfri- (from *Vfri-* q. v.): sb. f. ‘benediction (malediction)’.—Cf. āfri-
vacah- (*āfriti-*).—[Cf. Skt. āpri-; cf. New P. āfrin]

ābya, see under aēm, Gr. § 422.

āmananha- (from ā + manah-): sb. n. ‘eagerness, ardor’.—Yt. 14.12.
āyapta- (from ā + *Vap-*): sb. n. ‘reward, boon’.—Yt. 5.132.

[Phl. āyāft; cf. New P. yāftan]

āyu-: sb. n. ‘age’.—Cf. aporsnāyūka-.—[Skt. āyū-]

ārmaiti (from *Var-* + *maiti-* q. v.): sb. f. ‘harmony, Concord, Armaiti’
(Genius of the Earth), one of the Amesha Spentas. See Gr.
Introd. p. xxvi § 36.—spēnta ārmaiti Ys. 57.24.

[Skt. arāmati; Phl. spend-armat; New P. sfend-armat]

āsišta-, see under āstū.

āstū-: adj. (compar. Gr. § 365) ‘swift’.—āstūm acc. sg. m. Ys. 57.11.—
Compar. āsyavha nom. du. m. Ys. 57.28.—Superl. āsištm acc.
sg. m. Ys. 57.13.

[Skt. āśū-, āśiṣṭha-]

āzaīnti- (from *V2zan-*): sb. f. ‘understanding, explanation’. See Gr.
Introd. p. xii § 3.—Cf. maſāzaīnti-, pouruāzaīnti-.
[Cf. Phl. zand]

Vāh-, iš- (q. v.): vb. cl. 3 ‘seek diligently’, e. g. išānhaēta Yt. 19.53.
—Cf. paityāsti-, *V1iš-*.

āhita-: adj. ‘defiled’.—Cf. anāhītā- (*āhiti-*).—[Cf. Skt. asita-]

āhūri- (from *ahura-*, Gr. §§ 825 d, 20): adj. ‘of Ahura’.—āhūriš fraññō,
āhūriš jkāñō Ys. 57.24.—[Cf. Skt. āsuri-]

āhūrya- (from *ahura-*, Gr. §§ 825 d, 20): adj. ‘lordly, belonging to
Ahura’.—Ys. 26.3 (of Amesha Spentas).

Av. * i.

i-: dem. pron. stem, see under aēm, Gr. § 422.

Vi-: vb. cl. 2 ‘go, come’.—+ava ‘come down’.—+fra .. ava ‘at-
tain to, descry’.—aēti pres. indic. act. 3 sg. Vd. 3.24; yō
ḥsaprižva avāti ‘when he goes to his females’ (of male cover-
ing the female) Yt. 14.12; fravāti ‘he desries’ (cf. Skt. prati
.. ava .. i ‘erreichen’) Yt. 14.13; yeiñti pres. indic. act. 3 pl.
(Gr. § 65 exempl.) Ys. 57.23; aēni pres. subj. act. 1 sg. Vd. 3.27
note.—[Skt. i-; Old P. i-]

īpyejah-: sb. n. ‘distress, corruption’.—īpyejah nom. pl. Ys. 57.14.

[Skt. tyájas-; Phl. sej; cf. New P. sej]

ida (from *i-*): adv. 'here'.—Ys. 26.2,6; Vsp. 15.1,2 'now' (i. e. at this point, Skt. *ihá* 2; so Engl. Sax. *hér*); Vd. 3.24 *ida carāti* 'just so, the maiden' (lit. here i. e. in this special case); Vd. 3.27,29.

[Skt. *ihá*; Old P. *idā*]

idat (from *ida*): adv. 'here'.—*idáfe* Ys. 57.33 (bis).

it (from *i-*): strengthening particle, Gr. § 397.—[Skt. *id*]

ima-: dem. pron. stem, see under *aēm*. Gr. § 422.

[Skt. *imá-*; Old P. *ima-*; New P. *imə-*]

Virip-: vb. cl. 4 'die'.—+ *para* 'perish'.—*irista-*, *parairista-* 'dead' pass. ptepl. Ys. 26.7,11, Vd. 6.44,46,49; *iririphūqm* pf. act. ptepl. gen. pl. Ys. 26.6.

irista-, see under *Vrip-*.

iririphūqm, see under *Vrip-*.

isatvāstra-: nomen propri. m. 'Isatvastra'—oldest son of Zoroaster, and according to tradition the founder of the priestly caste.—Ys. 26.5.—[Phl. *isatvastar-*]

Visi- (see also *Vāh-*, *iś-*): vb. cl. 6 'seek, desire petere'.—+ *paiti* 'busy one's self with' (worship).—*paitīgata* pres. imperat. act. 2 pl. Ys. 57.13; *iśtō* pass. ptepl. nom. sg. m. Vsp. 15.2.

[Skt. *is-*]

Visi-: vb. cl. 4 'send, drive'.—Cf. *acyma-*.—[Skt. 2 *is-*; Old P. *iś-*]

Av. त् त्

im, see under *aēm*, Gr. § 422.

Av. य् उ.

ukha- (from *Vvac-*, pass. ptepl. w. *tha*, Gr. § 77 N. 3): adj. 'spoken'.—subst. n. 'word'.—Cf. *anapuyukha-*.—[Skt. *ukthá-*]

ujra-: adj. 'mighty'.—Cf. *avijñata-* (superl.).—[Skt. *ugrá-*]

uta-: conj. 'and'.—*uta ... uta* 'both—and' Ys. 11.1,3; Yt. 14.2.

[Skt. *utá*; Old P. *utā*; Phl. *u*; New P. *u*]

upa: (1) adv., vbl. prefix.—(2) prep. and postpos. w. acc., dat. 'to, upon, on'.—With acc. Yt. 14.13; w. dat. Vd. 3.25.

[Skt. *úpa*; Old P. *upā*; New P. *ba, bah*]

upairi (cf. *upa*): prep. 'above'.—With acc. Vd. 6.50; Yt. 14.7,9 note.

[Skt. *upári*; Old P. *upariy*; Phl. *apar*; New P. *bar*]

upairi.nāma- (from *u-*+*na-*): sb. n. 'upper side, top'.—Vd. 6.50 note.

upavacayeni, see under *Vvac-*.

upara- (from *upa*): adj. 'superior'.—Cf. *uparatāt-*.—[Cf. Skt. *úpara-*]

uparatāt- (from *upara-*, Gr. § 842): sb. f. 'superiority', esp. Victorious Superiority (*vanañti uparatāt*), Genius of Victory.—Ys. 57.33.—[Cf. Skt. *uparātāt-*]

upāzana- (from *upa* + *Vaz-*): sb. n. 'blow, stripe'.—Technical expression for stroke or stripe inflicted upon the body, as a religious censure to remove sin.—Vd. 6.48 note.

ufyemī, see under *Vvap-*.

uyamna-, see under *Vā-*.

urvapa- (from *V2 var-*, Gr. § 793 N. 2): sb. m. 'friend'.—Cf. *aurvapa-*.

urvan- (dissy', prob. *uruvan*, from *V2 var-*, Gr. §§ 191, 314): sb. m. 'soul', or that faculty in man which gives freedom of will to choose good or evil.—Ys. 26.4,7,11 note.

[Phl. *rūbān*; New P. *ruvān*]

urvant- (prob. from *V1 var-*, Gr. § 191): adj. ...?, epithet of camel.—Yt. 14.11 (cf. Vd. 22.10; Yt. 14.19).

urvarā-: sb. f. 'tree, plant'.—Vd. 3.23; Vd. 6.46,47.

[Cf. Skt. *urvārā-*; Phl. *urvar-*]

Vurvis-: vb. cl. 4, 6, 10 'turn':—+ *vī* 'part asunder'.—*vī. urvīsyāt* pres. (scdry.) subjunct. act. 3 sg. Vd. 19.7.—[Cf. Skt. *vriś-*]

uva-, *ya-* (—*v*, Gr. § 68 N. 1): adj. du. 'two, both'.—*yaśibya* Ys. 57.25,29.
[Cf. Skt. *ubhā-*]

us, *uz* (Gr. § 753 N. 2): adv., vbl. prefix 'up, forth, out'.—Ys. 11.4; Ys. 57.25.—Cf. also *uzdākyu-*.

[Skt. *ud*; Old P. *ud*; Phl. *ūz*, New P. *z-*, *zi-*]

usah- (from *Vvas-*): sb. n. 'will'.—Cf. *anusah-*.

Vuś-, see under *V3 van-*.

uṣṭara- (from *uṣah-*): adj. 'eastern'.—*uṣṭaire* (*hindvō*) loc. sg. m. Ys. 57.29; *uṣṭarātē haca* (Gr. § 19 b) .. *uṣṭaraśibyo* Vd. 19.5.
[Phl. *hoṣustar*]

uṣāh-, *uṣah-* (from *V3 vah-*, *uś-*): sb. f. (decln. Gr. § 357) 'dawn'.—Cf. *uṣṭara-*.—[Skt. *uṣás-*; Phl. *oś*, *hōś* *hoś-bām*]

uṣi- (perh. from *V3 vah-*, *uś-* 'enlighten'): sb. n. 'mind'.—*uṣi* acc. sg. n. (not dual) Vsp. 15.1.—[Phl. *hōś*; New P. *hōś*]

uṣṭāna-: sb. m. 'vital principle' (of the body).—*uṣṭānam* (acc. = nom. sg. Gr. § 937) Vd. 19.7.

uṣṭra-: sb. m. 'camel'.—Yt. 1, 11,12.

[Cf. Skt. *ústra-*; Phl. *ustar-*; New P. *uṣtar*]

uz, see under *us*, and cf. Gr. § 753 N. 2.

uzdākyu- (from *uz* + *dākyu-*): adj. 'outside the country'.—Ys. 26.9.
[Phl. *uzdāhik*]

uzdāna- (from *uz* + *Vdā-*): sb. m. 'elevation, structure'.—Vd. 6.50 note.

Av. उ॒ उ॑.

Vu-: vb. cl. 4 'be wanting, deficient'.—*uyamna* pres. ptepl. mid. acc. pl. n. 'deficits' (i. e. in the audit of Life Book).—Vsp. 15.1.—Cf. *anuyamna-*, (*ūna-*).—[Cf. Skt. उना-]

Av. उ॒ ऊ॑.

Ūhan-: sb. n. 'mouth, face'.—*Ūhānō* gen. abl. sg. Vd. 3.29 note.
[Skt. असान्-]

Av. उ॒ ऊ॑.

Urdwā-: adj. (Gr. § 819) 'raised, uplifted'.—Ys. 57.16.
[Cf. Skt. उर्ध्वावृ-]

Av. उ॒ क॑.

ka-: interrog. pron. (Gr. § 406) 'who, what'.—+ *cit̄* indef. pron. (Gr. § 408) 'every, any'.—*kō* nom. sg. m. Yt. 5.8; Yt. 14.1; Vd. 3.23; *kana zaya* instr. sg. m. Vd. 19.8; *kahmāi* dat. sg. m. Yt. 5.8; *kahe* gen. sg. m. Vd. 19.8.—*kā* nom. sg. f. Vd. 6.47.—Indef. *kascīca* nom. sg. m. Yt. 5.4.

[Skt. *ka-*; Old P. *ka-*; Phl. *ke*, *ka*; New P. *kih-*]

kaofa-: sb. m. (1) 'hill', (2) 'hump' (of camel).—Cf. *stvi.kaofa-*.
[Old P. *kaufa-*; Phl. *kōf*; New P. *kōh* 'mountain', *kōhab*, *kāhab* 'hump']

kaoyam, see under 2 *kavi-*.

kafa-: sb. m. 'foam, slime'.—Yt. 14.13.

[Skt. *kapha-*; Phl. *kaf*; New P. *kaf*]

kamoroda-: sb. n. 'skull, cranium' (of evil beings).—Ys. 57.10; Ys. 57.31
(collective).—[Phl. *kamār*; New P. *kamar* 'cupola']

kamorodōjan- (from *ko* + *Vjan-*): adj. 'smiting the skull'.—*janō*
gen. sg. m. (of Sraosha) Ys. 57.33; Phl. Vers. has *kamārzatār*.

kayaða-: adj. 'heretic (?)', *Kayadha'*.—An obscure word denoting an im-
pious person or class of beings; Phl. Vers. has *kāstar*.—Ys. 57.15.

V1kar-: vb. cl. 5 (Gr. § 568) 'make'.—Caus. 'cultivate'.—*kṝnaōsti*
pres. indic. act. 3 sg. Vd. 3.23; *kṝnaōf* pret. indic. (injunct.) act.
Vd. 6.50;—*kārayet̄i* caus. pres. indic. act. Vd. 3.23.—Cf. also
kṝsta.—[Skt. *kar-*; Old P. *kar-*; Phl. *kartan-*; New P. *kardan*]

V2kar-: vb. cl. 5, 9 'cut'.—Cf. *akarana-*.—[Phl. *karinītan*; New P. *kirnīdan*]
karana- (from *V2kar-*): sb. m. 'end, boundary'.—(*vīspe*) *karanō* (sg.
for pl. Gr. § 913 N. 1) Yt. 5.4.—Cf. also *akarana-*.

[Phl. *kanārak*; New P. *kanārah*, *kārān*]

karapan-: sb. m. 'Karpan',—name of a class of wicked unbelievers.

The tradition renders 'deaf' (i. e. to the word of God). According to Zād Sparam there were five brothers of the Karapān family, foes of Zoroaster, cf. West, *Phl. Texts tr. S.B.E. V.* p. 187. See also 2 *kavi* below.—*karapnām* gen. pl. Yt. 14.4.

Vkarš-: vb. cl. 1 (1) 'draw', (2) 'draw circles, furrows, to plow'.—*karṣya* gerundive nom. sg. f. (*Gr.* § 716) Vd. 3.24.—Cf. also *akarṣta-*, *karṣā-*.

[Skt. *karṣ-*; Phl. *kaṣtan*; New P. *kaṣtan*, *kiṣtan*]

karṣā- (from *Vkarš-*): sb. f. 'circuit'.—*karṣayā* gen. sg. Ys. 11.2 note. [Cf. Skt. *kārṣman-* 'race-course']

karṣivanta- (from *Vkarš-*): sb. m. "plowman, peasant".—*karṣivata* instr. sg. Vd. 3.24.

karṣta- (from *Vkarš-*): pass. ptcpl., adj. 'plowed'.—Cf. *akarṣta-*. [Skt. *kr̥ṣṭā-*]

karṣvar-, karṣvan- (from *Vkarš-*): sb. n. (decl. *Gr.* §§ 311, 337) 'zone, clime'. Name of the seven divisions into which, according to the Iranians, the world was divided.—*karṣvar* acc. sg. Ys. 57.31; *vīspāiš karṣvān* general pl. (*Gr.* §§ 315, 230, 308) Yt. 5.5.—Cf. also *haptō karṣvāri-*.—[Phl. *kešvar*; New P. *kišvar*]

1 kavi-: sb. m. 'King',—title of the Persian monarchs of the Kayānian dynasty, Kai Kobad, Kai Khosraw, etc.—*kavōiš vīštāspahe* 'of King Vishtaspa' (q. v.), Kai Gushtasp' Ys. 26.5; Yt. 5.132.

[Cf. Skt. *kavi-*; Phl. *kaī*; New P. *kai*]

2 kavi-: sb. m. 'Kavi',—name of a class of wicked infidels or demons. According to the tradition 'blind' (i. e. to the faith), cf. *karapan*.—*kaoyām* gen. pl. (*Gr.* § 62b) Yt. 14.4.

kasu-: adj. 'small, little'.

[Cf. Skt. *kasū-* (? nomen proprij); Phl. *kas*; New P. *kih*]

kāsu.pāṣna- (from *kō* + *pō*): adj. 'small-heeled'.—Yt. 14.17.

kascīṭca, see under *ka-*.

kāidya- (from *kayada-* q. v.): adj. 'belonging to the Kayadha'.—sb. m. 'adherent of K.'.—*kāidyehe* gen. sg. masc. Ys. 57.15 (cf. Ys. 61.3).

karṣta- (from *Vkar-*): pass. ptepl., adj. 'made'.—Cf. *dahmō karṣta-*, *hukarṣta-*.—[Skt. *kṛta-*; Old P. *karta-*; Phl. *kart*; New P. *kardah*]

karṣfīlhar- (from *karhp-* + *Vhar-*): adj. 'corpse-eating'.—Vd. 6.45, 46, 47.

karhp-: sb. f. 'form, body'.—*karhpā* instr. sg. Yt. 14.2 seq.

[Skt. *kr̥p-*; Phl. *kerp*]

kasaoya-: sb. n. nomen propri. 'Kansavya',—name of a lake, from the waters of which the Saviour, *Saοshyant*, is to arise.—Vd. 19.5.

[Phl. *kyānsāi*]

kva (from *ka-* or *ku-*, Gr. §§ 406-407): interrog. adv. 'where'.—
Vd. 6.44,49.—[Skt. *kva*]

Av b 4.

ḥuṇpaite: an uncertain word, Vd. 19.5. The Phl.Vers. renders the words *yām ḥuṇpaite* as 'to whom one prays' and implies that the form is a verb. See note ad loc. Some render as nomen prop.

ḥraoždant (from *Vḥraožd-*): ptepl. adj. 'hard, firm'.—(*fravušim*) *ḥraoždištām* superl. acc. sg. f. Ys. 26.2. Phl.Vers. here has 'most firm, most severe in matters of decision'.

ḥraožd- (from *Vḥruž-* q. v., cf. Gr. § 692): vb. deriv. 'make hard'.—Cf. *ḥraoždant*.

ḥratu- (from *V̄t̄ kar-*): sb. m. 'wisdom'.—Cf. *ḥrapwišta-*; [Skt. *krátu-*; Phl. *ḥirat*; New P. *ḥirad*]

ḥrapwišta- (superl. attached to *ḥratu-*, *ḥratumunīt-*): adj. 'wisest'.—Ys. 26.2.

V̄hru-: vb. 'hurt, be raw'.—Cf. *ḥrūra-*, *vihramant-*.—[Skt. *kru-*]

V̄hruž- (*s*-formation from *V̄hru-*): vb. 'be terrible'.

ḥrūra- (from *V̄hru-*): adj. 'terrible, wounding'.—Ys. 57.25.
[Skt. *krūrā-*]

ḥrvi- (from *V̄hru-*): adj. 'terrible, wounding'.—Cf. *ḥrūra-*, *ḥrvi.dru-*.

ḥrvi.dru- (from *V̄hru- + dru-*): adj. 'of wounding mace'.—*ḥrvi.draoš* gen. sg. m. Ys. 57.32, Nar. has *hiḥsūśāstra-*.

ḥṣaeta- (from *V̄hṣā-*, *ḥṣi-*): adj. (1) 'ruling, princely'; (2) 'shining'.—Ys. 26.3 (Phl. here *ḥotāi*, Nar. *svāmin-*); Yt. 14.17
[Phl. *ṣet*; New P. *ṣed*]

ḥṣapra- (from *V̄hṣā-*, *ḥṣi-*): sb. n. 'rule, power, Kingdom'.—Cf. next word, and *ḥṣapri-*, *hamō.ḥṣapra-*, *huhṣapra-*.—

[Skt. *kgutrā-*; Old P. *ḥṣapra-*; Phl. *ṣatār*; New P. *ṣahar*]
ḥṣapra-vairyā- (from *ḥṣo*+*v-*): sb. n. nomen prop. 'Khshathra Vairyā' (lit. 'wished-for Kingdom'), one of the Amesha Spentas. See Gr. Introd. p. xxvi § 35.—*ḥṣaprom vairim* Ys. 57.24.
[Phl. *ṣatviro*; New P. *ṣarivar*]

ḥṣapri- (from *ḥṣapra-*): sb. m. 'mistress, wife, female'.—Yt. 5.5; Yt. 14.12 (bis).

ḥṣapryā- (from *ḥṣapra-*): adj. 'kingly'.—*haomō ḥṣapryō* (cf. Skt. *sōmō* *rājā*) Ys. 57.19.—[Skt. *ḥṣatrīya-*]

ḥṣāp-, *ḥṣapān-*: sb. f. 'night'.—*ḥṣapō* gen. sg. Ys. 57.31; *ḥṣapanom* acc. sg. Yt. 14.13; *ḥṣapnasca* acc. pl. Ys. 57.17.

[Skt. *ḥṣap-*; Old P. *ḥṣapan-*; Phl. *ṣap*; New P. *ṣab*]

Vṛṣṭi-, *ṛṣi-*: vb. cl. 1, 2 'rule, be majestic, be splendid'.—Cf. *ṛṣabha-* etc.—[Skt. *ṛṣi-*; Phl. *ṛṣayastan*; New P. *ṛṣyastan*]

Vṛṣud-: vb. cl. 1 'flow'.—Cf. *ṛṣudra-*.

[Skt. *ṛṣud-*; Phl. *ṛṣstan*; New P. *ṛṣustan*]

ṛṣudra- (from *Vṛṣud-*): sb. n. 'semen, seed'.—*ṛṣudrāv* acc. pl. f. n. (Gr. § 232) Yt. 5.2.5.—[Skt. *ṛṣudrā-*; Phl. *ṛṣasār*]

ṛṣṭva- (from *ṛṣvaś*, Gr. § 366): num. adj. 'sixth'.—Yt. 14.1.7.

[Phl. *ṛṣṭum*; New P. *ṛṣṭum*]

1 *ṛṣṇaoptra-* (from *ṛṣṇu-* q. v.): sb. n. 'propitiation'. Frequent in the formula *yasnāica vahmāica ṛṣṇaoprāica frasastayačca* 'for the worship, praise,' etc. Ys. 57.6.8.—[Cf. Skt. *kṣṇōtra-*]

2 *ṛṣṇaoptra-* (prob. best from *ṛṣnu-*, *ṛṣnu-*, cf. Gr. §§ 164, 77 N. 3, 188): sb. n. 'knee'.—See *hṛṣṇaoptra-*.

ṛṣṇaoma- (from *Vṛṣṇi-*, cf. Gr. § 808): sb. n. 'joy'.—*ṛṣṇaomā* instr. sg. Vd. 3.23.—[Phl. *ṛṣnum*]

Vṛṣṇu-: vb. cl. 2 'rejoice, be pleased'.—Caus. 'propitiate'.—*ṛṣṇāvayēta* caus. pres. indic. act. 3 sg. (Gr. § 685 e) Vd. 3.23.

[Cf. Skt. *kṣnu-*; Phl. *ṛṣṇyūtun*, *ṛṣṇyinītan* (caus.)]

ṛṣvāś: num. (Gr. § 366) 'six'.—Cf. *ṛṣṭva-*.

[Skt. *sāś*; Phl. *ṛṣāś*; New P. *ṛṣāś*]

Av. C g.

gaējā- (from *Vgi-*, *ji-*): sb. f. (1) 'being, living creature'; (2) 'world' (i. e. 'all that lives', cf. *avhu-*).—*vīspayāv gaējāyāv* 'of all the world' Ys. 57.15; esp. w. *astvāṇt-* (q. v.) 'material world; living beings, mankind' Ys. 57.24; Yt. 14.1; Vd. 3.23; Vd. 6.44, 47.49; *aṣāhē gaējāv* (see *aṣā-*) Ys. 57.15.

[Cf. Old P. *gaipā*; Phl. *gēhān*; New P. *gēhān*, *gīhān*, *jīhān*]

gaēju- (same as *gaēsu-* 'hairy'): adj. 'shaggy'.—*uṣtrahe gaēpāuś* gen. sg. m. Yt. 14.11.—[Cf. Phl. *ges*; New P. *ges*, *gesū*]

gaēpo. frādanā- (from *gaēpā-* + *frā-*, Gr. § 866): adj. 'helping mankind' (lit. 'furthering living beings').—Yt. 5.1.

gāo-, *gāva-*, *gān-*: sb. m. f. (dehn. Gr. § 278) (1) 'beef, bull, cow'; (2) 'meat' (beef); (3) 'milk'.—Ys. 11.1.7; Yt. 5.9; Yt. 14.5.7.—*gōuś hūdāvihō* gen. sg. Ys. 26.4 note.

[Skt. *gō-*; Phl. *gō*, *gav*; New P. *gāv*]

gaona-: sb. m. (1) 'color'; (2) 'exuberant appearance'.—Vd. 3.25, Phil. Vers. here has *sīrih* 'fullness, repletion'.

[Phl. *gān*, *gānak*; New P. *gānah*]

gāoma- (from *gāo-*, *gāu-*): sb. m. 'meat, milk'.—Cf. *gaomavāṇi-*.

gaomavant- (from *gaoma-*): adj. ‘consisting of meat, or milk’.—Yt. 5.8 (*zaopṛābhyō*).

gaoṣa- (from *Vguṣ-*): sb. m. ‘ear’.—Cf. *zairi.gaoṣa-*, *zaranyō.gaoṣa-*.
[Skt. *ghoṣa-*; Old P. *gauṣa-*; Phl. *gōṣ*; New P. *gōṣ*]

Vgam-, *jam-*, see under *Vjam-*.

gayā- (from *Vgi-*, *ji-*): sb. m. ‘life’.—See also under *marylan-*.—Ys. 26.5,10 (Gayolmart).—[Skt. *gáyā-*; Phl. *jān*; New P. *jān*]

garṣwa- (from *Vgarw-*): sb. m. ‘womb’.—Yt. 5.2,5.
[Skt. *gárbha-*; Phl. *gafr*, *gabr*]

Vgarw-: vb. cl. 9, 10 ‘seize, grasp’.—+ *us* ‘uplift’.—+ *a* ‘seize upon’.—*garṣwṇṇ* pres. subj. act. 3 pl. (cl. 9, Gr. § 588) Yt. 57.25; *āgurvayē* pres. indic. mid. 3 sg. (cl. 10) Ys. 57.29.

[Skt. *grahb-*; Old P. *garb*; Phl. *graftan*; New P. *giriftan*]

Vīgā-: vb. cl. 2 ‘go’.—[Skt. *gā-*; New P. *gādān*]

V2gā-: vb. cl. 4 ‘sing, chant’.—Cf. *gāḥā-*.—[Skt. *gā-*]

gāu-, see under *gao-*, *gav-*.

gātu- (from *Vīgā-*): sb. m. (1) ‘place’; (2) ‘divan’.—*gātuṣva* loc. pl. Vd. 6.45.—Cf. also *starṣta.gātu-*.

[Skt. *gātu-*; Old P. *gāpu-*; Phl. *gās*; New P. *gāh*]

gāpā- (from *V2gā-*): sb. f. ‘hymn, psalm’. Esp. the five Gathas, see *Gr. Introd.* p. xvii § 13 b.—Ys. 57.8.

[Skt. *gāthā-*; Phl. *gās*]

Vgi-, *ji-*, see under *V2ji-*.

Vguṣ-: vb. cl. 1 ‘hear’.—Cf. *gaoṣa-*, *sāsnō.guṣ-*.

[Skt. *ghuṣ-*; Phl. *nyōkṣitan*; New P. *nyōkṣidan*]

Vgarṣw-, see under *Vgarw-*.

Vgram-: vb. ‘be angry’.—*grantahe* pass. ptcp. gen. sg. (Gr. § 711, 5)
Yt. 14.15.

Av. ɻ, ɢ.

Vjžar-: vb. cl. 1, 10 ‘flow, stream’.—+ *vī* ‘overflow’.—*vījžara-*
yeiñtim pres. ptcp. Yt. 5.132.—Cf. also *Vžgar-*, *apajžāra-*.
[Skt. *kṣar-*]

Av. ɻ c.

-ca: encl. conj. ‘and’ (Lat. *-que*).—*ca ... ca* ‘both—and’ Ys. 11.1;
Ys. 57.17. As in Skt. sometimes apparently ‘even’, cf. *bar-*
zižtaežvaca Vd. 6.45.—Observe *-cā* (GAv.) Yt. 5.9; Yt. 14.5.

[Skt. *-ca*; Old P. *-ca*; Phl. *-c*, *-ic*]

capwar-: num. (Gr. § 372) ‘four’.—Yt. 57.27.—Cf. also *tūriya-*.
[Skt. *catvār-*; Phl. *cahār*, *cihār*; New P. *cahār*, *cār*]

capwar^o.sata- (from *co* + *s^o*): sb. n. num. (*Gr.* § 366) ‘forty’.—Yt. 5.4.
[New P. *cihil*]

Vear-: vb. cl. 1 ‘move, go’.—+ *fra* ‘go forth, come’.—*fracarāti*
pres. subj. act. 3 sg. Ys. 57.24.—[Skt. *car-*; New P. *caridān*].

carana- (from *Vī kar-*): sb. n. ‘instrument’.—Cf. *sraoṣō.carana-*.
[Skt. *kāravu-*; cf. New P. *cārah*-]

carāti-: sb. f. ‘maiden’.—Vd. 3.24.—[Phl. *carātik*]

carastar- (from *Vī kar-*, *Gr.* § 76 N.): sb. m. ‘maker’.—Cf. *fraṣō.-*
carstar-.—[Skt. *kārtar-*]

Vī ci-: vb. cl. 3 (*Gr.* § 551) ‘atone’.—Cf. *cījā-*.—[Skt. *ci-*]

cīpā- (from *Vī ci-*): sb. f. ‘atonement, penalty’.—*kā hē asti cīpa* (*Gr.*
§ 1020 N., expl.) Vd. 6.47.

-*cīf*: encl. particle (1) emphatic, ‘even, indeed’; (2) generalizing, *yacīf*
Ys. 57.29; *kacīfca* Yt. 5.4.—[Skt. -*cid*; Old P. -*cīy*]

Vī ciš-, (*kiſ-*): vb. cl. 7 (*Gr.* § 555) ‘announce’.—Cf. *thāeſā-*.

Av. b. j.

jāiti- (from *Vjan-*): sb. f. ‘smiting’.—Cf. *pāti.jāiti-*.—[Skt. *hati-*]
jajnvā, see under *Vjan-*.

jajmāṣṭoma- (from *jajmvah-*, see *Vjam-*): superl. adj. ‘most prompt’.
—Ys. 57.4.—[Cf. Skt. *gamiṣṭha-*]

Vjad-: vb. cl. 4 ‘ask, pray, demand’.—*jaidyehi* pres. indic. act. 2 sg.
(w. two acc., *Gr.* § 930) Ys. 11.2; *jaidyantāi* pres. ptepl. act.
dat. sg. m. (a-decln. *Gr.* § 297) Yt. 5.132.
[Cf. Skt. *gud-*; = Old P. *jud*; New P. *zāyitan* (Horn)]

Vjan-, *gan-*: vb. cl. 2 ‘strike, smite, slay’.—+ *ni* ‘strike down’.
—*jānti* pres. indic. act. 3 sg. Ys. 57.10; *nigne* pres. indic. mid.
3 sg. (*Gr.* § 525) Ys. 57.29; *janāni* pres. subj. act. 1 sg. (*Gr.*
§ 521) Vd. 19.5; *jaznvā* pf. ptepl. act. Ys. 57.10.—Cf. *kamara-*
dōjan-, *hakarətjan-*.

[Skt. *han-*; Old P. *jan-*; Phl. *zatan*; New P. *zadan*]

jantar- (from *Vjan-*): sb. m. ‘smiter’ nom. sg. Ys. 57.15.

[Skt. *hantār-*; Old P. *jatar-*; Phl. *zatār*]

Vjam-, *gam-*, *jas-*: vb. cl. 2, 1 (inchoat.) ‘go, come’.—+ *ava* ‘come
down’; + *ā* ‘come hither’; + *pāti* ‘come back, come
to’; + *fra* ‘go forth’; + *vī* ‘go apart, distribute’.—
ājamyāt aor. opt. 3 sg. Ys. 57.3; *pāti.jasaiti* pres. indic. act.
3 sg. (inchoat. *Gr.* §§ 697-8) Ys. 57.12; *ājasat* pres. indic. act.
Yt. 14.2 seq.; *ava.jasa* pres. imperat. act. 2 sg. Yt. 5.132; *vī.jasaiti*
pres. subj. act. 3 sg. Yt. 5.4; *frajasqñ* (*frajasāt*) *barṣitām* pres.

subj. act. (*Gr.* § 915, 4 exempl.) Vd. 6.47; *pati.jasqñ* pres. subj. 3 pl. Yt. 5.132; *jugmavah-* pf. ptepl. act. as adj. in *jugmūśtama-* [Skt. *gam-*, *gach-*; Old P. *gam-*, *jam-*; cf. Phl. (*g)matan*, *ā-matan*; New P. *ā-madan*]

Vjas- (inchoat.), see under *Vjam-*.

V2ji-: vb. 'live'.—Cf. *gaepā-*, *jīra-*.—[Cf. Skt. *2ji-*]

jīra- (fr. *V2ji-*): adj. 'lively, quick'.—[Skt. *jīrd-*; cf. New P. *zīrak* (Horn)]
jīrū.sāra- (from *jī*+*sō*): adj. 'moving the head quickly' (?).—Yt. 14.12
(Tradition has 'intelligent', cf. New P. *zīrak*, see *jīra*).

Vjīv-: vb. cl. 1 'live'.—*juṇḍyam* (*Gr.* § 68 N. 2) pres. ptepl. act. gen. pl. m. Ys. 26.6.—[Skt. *jīv-*; Old P. *jīv-*; Phl. *zīvussan*; New P. *zīstun*]

Vju-, see under *Vjīv-*.

Av. *vī t.

ta- (*ha-*, *hā-*, *ta-*): dem. pron. (dcln. *Gr.* § 409) 'this'.—Ys. 11.5;
Ys. 57.3, 18.29; Yt. 5.9, 132; Yt. 14.5; Vd. 3.24, 29.

[Skt. *ta-* (*sa-*, *sā-*, *ta-*)]

taeža- (cf. Skt. *Vtīj-*): sb. m. 'sharpness, edge'.—Cf. *brōiprū.taeža-*.
[Cf. Skt. *tējas-*]

taurvayeni, see under *Vtarv-*.

Vtak-, see under *Vtae-*.

tahma- (from *Vtae-*): adj. 'bold, sturdy'.—Ys. 26.3; Ys. 57.11, 33;
Yt. 14.15.—[Old P. *tahpma*; (Phl. *tahm-*) New P. *taham*]

Vtae-, *tak-*, *tanč-*: vb. cl. 1 'run, rush'.—+ *fra* 'run along,
flow'.—*frātacalti*, *vīti* pres. indic. act. Yt. 3.3, 4.—Cf. also
aiwī.tacina-, *tahma-*, *tančista-*.

[Skt. *tak-*, *tae-*, *tanč-*; Phl. *tāqtan*; New P. *tāqtan*]

tanumqbra- (from *tanū-*+*ma*): adj. 'the word incarnate' (i. e. personification of the Mantra).—Ys. 57.33.

tanū-: sb. f. (dcln. *Gr.* § 271) 'body'.—Ys. 57.26; Vd. 6.44.

[Skt. *tanū-*, *tanū-*; Phl. *tanū*; New P. *tan*]

Vtanč-, see under *Vtae-*.

Vtančista- (from *Vtae-*, *tanč-*): superl. adj. (*Gr.* § 365 N. 2) 'most sturdy'.—Ys. 11.7; Ys. 57.13, Nar. has *dīkhatama-*.

tarasca (instr. advl. *Gr.* § 287): prep. w. acc. 'across, past'.—Vd. 3.29.
[Skt. *tirasiā-*]

Vtarp-: vb. cl. 4 'steal'.—*tarpyāt* pres. (scdry) subj. act. 3sg. Ys. 11.5.

[Skt. *trp-* (in *trpu-*); Phl. *tarflinitan*; cf. New P. *tarfand*,
tarb 'lie, deceit']

Vtarv-: vb. cl. 10 'overcome'.—*tarvayeni* pres. subj. act. 1sg. Yt. 14.4.
[Skt. *tarv-*, *tārv-*; Phl. *tarvinītan*]

Vtars- (from *þrah-*, Gr. § 698 N.): vb. inchoat. 'flee'.—*tarṣta* pass. ptepl. Ys. 57.18 (bis).

[Cf. Skt. *tras-*; Old P. *tars-*; Phl. *tarsitan*; New P. *tarsidən*]

Vtaś-: vb. cl. 2 'hew, shape'.—+ *haṁ* 'construct'.—*haṁtaśti* pres. indic. act. 3 sg. Ys. 57.10.—Cf. also *hutaṣta*.

[Skt. *takṣ-*; Old P. *taḥś-*; Phl. *taṣtan*]

taṣta- (from *Vtaś-*): sb. n. 'cup',—the sacred chalice into which the haoma was poured.—*taṣta* instr. sg. Vd. 19.9.

[Phl. *taṣṭ*; New P. *taṣṭ*]

tāyu-: sb. m. 'thief'—Ys. 11.3.—[Skt. *tāyī-*, cf. *stāyū-*, *Vstā-* 'steal']

tījra-, tīži (in compds.), cf. Skt. *Vtīj-*: adj. 'sharp'.—Cf. *tīži.asura-*. [Cf. Skt. *tīg-ma*; Phl. *tīz*; New P. *tīz*]

tīži, see under *tīgrā-*

tīži.asura- (see *tīži* + *a*): adj. 'having sharp bristles (?)'.—Yt. 14.15.

tīži.dgatra (see *tīži* + *a*): adj. 'sharp-tusked'.—Yt. 14.15.

Vtu-: vb. cl. 1 'be able'.—*tavāṇ* pres. (sedry.) subj. act. 3 pl. (Gr. § 486) Vd. 6.51.—[Skt. *tu-*; Phl. *tūban*; New P. *tuvāṇ*]

1 tūrīya- (for **caturīya-*, cf. *ā-htūrīya-* from *capwar-*): num. adj. 'fourth'.—Yt. 14.11; *tūrīm* (Gr. § 934) Vd. 3.23.

[Skt. *tūryā-*; cf. Phl. *cahārūm*; New P. *cahārum*]

2 tūrīya-: adj. 'Turanian',—belonging to the land hostile to Iran.—

tūrīm (Gr. § 63) Yt. 11.7.—[Phl. *tūr*, *tārān*; New P. *tūrān*]

tātuc-: sb. f. 'carpet, cloth (?)'.—*tātuhṣva* loc. pl. Vd. 6.51, see note. [Cf. New P. *tutuk* 'curtain, veil']

tām: pron. 2 pers. (del. Gr. § 390) 'thou'.—Ys. 11.1.7; Ys. 57.26; Vd. 3.29;

Vd. 19.6.—[Skt. *tvām*; Old P. *tuvam*; Phl. *tī̄*; New P. *tā̄*]

tāmāhō (cf. Skt. *Vtām-*): sb. n. 'darkness, Hell'.—*tāmāhō* gen. sg. (Gr. § 982) Ys. 57.18.—[Skt. *tām-as*; Phl. *tām*; cf. New P. *tām*]

tē, see under *ta-* above.

taþrya- (cf. Skt. *Vtam-*): adj. 'dark'.—Yt. 14.13.

[Cf. Skt. *tām-as-* etc.; Phl. *tār*, *tārik*; New P. *tār*]

Av. 6 p.

Vpānj-: vb. cl. 10 'draw, drive, rein'.—Cf. *nipoñtarā*.

þwāeṣa-: sb. m. 'fright'.—Ys. 57.18.

Vþwahṣ-: vb. cl. 1 'work, be active, be stirring, make haste'.

[Skt. *tvaks-*; Phl. *tāhṣitan*]

þwahṣa- (from *Vþwahṣ-*): adj. 'active, busy'.—*þwahṣīṣṭom* superl. Ys. 57.13.

[Cf. Skt. *tvākṣas-* 'activity'; = Phl. *tāhṣak*; New P. *taḥṣā*]

Vþwar-: vb. ‘**hasten**’.—Cf. *þwars-*, *þwāga-*.—[Skt. *tvar-*]

Vþwars- (from *Vþwar-*, Gr. § 698): vb. inchoat. (1) ‘**cut, create**’; (2) ‘**decide, judge**’.—+ *fra* ‘**cut off**’.—+ *paiti* ‘**to shoe**’ (of horses).—*þwersatō* pres. indic. act. 3 du. Ys. 57.2; *frāþwarsō* pret. (injunct.) act. 2 sg. Ys. 11.7; *paiti.þwarštāvōhō* pass. ptcpl. nom. pl. Ys. 57.27.—Cf. also *þwōr*star-*.

þwā, *þwām*, see under *tūm*, Gr. § 390.

þwāga- (from *Vþwar-*, Gr. § 163): ‘**quick**’.—*þwāgam* acc. sg. n. advl. (Gr. § 934) Ys. 11.7.—[Skt. *tārtām*]

*þwōr*star-* (from *þwars-*, Gr. § 39 expl.): sb. m. ‘**judge**’ (i. e. who decides).—Ys. 57.2 note.

þrah-: vb. ‘**fear, be terrified**’.—See *Vtars-*.—[Skt. *tras-*]

þri-: num. (dcln. Gr. § 371) ‘**three**’.—*þräyō* nom. pl. m. Ys. 11.1. [Skt. *tri-*; Phl. *sī*; New P. *sik*]

þritya- (from *þri-*): num. adj. ‘**third**’.—*þrityō* (Gr. § 997) Yt. 14.9; *ðrītīm* (Gr. § 375) Ys. 57.31.—[Skt. *trītya-*; Old P. *þrītiya-*]

þriȝva- (from *þri-*, Gr. § 376 N., 827): sb. m. ‘**a third**’.—Ys. 11.7. [Phl. *sriȝtak*]

þraf-: vb. ‘**to satisfy**’.—*þrafðō* pass. ptcpl. nom. sg. m. (Gr. § 77 N. 3) Ys. 57.14.—[Cf. Skt. *trp-* (*trmp-āti*)].

þryah̄sti- (from *þri-+ya,sti-*, Gr. § 68 a): sb. f. ‘**three stalks**’ (of haoma) Gr. § 891.—Ys. 57.6 note.

Av. *g d.*

daīphu-, *dahyu-* (from *Vdāsh-*, *dah-*): sb. f. (dcln. Gr. § 270) ‘**country, nation**’,—the largest division in the four-fold constitution of the Iranian state, viz. (1) *umāna-*, (2) *vis-*, (3) *zantu-*, (4) *dahyu-*.—Ys. 57.14; Yt. 5.6; Vd. 3.27.

[Cf. Skt. *dásyu*; Old P. *dahyu-*; Phl. *dahyū*, *dih*; New P. *dīh*]

daīphu.patti- (from *dō+2 pō*): sb. m. ‘**lord of the nation, governor**’.—Vd. 19.6.—[Phl. *dahyūpat*]

daīphu.frāðana- (from *dō+frō*): adj. ‘**increasing the country**’.—Yt. 5.1.

daēnā- (from *Vdī-*): sb. f. ‘**conscience, Religion**’. The *daēnā* (New P. *dīn*) is an integral element in the spiritual constitution of man, by the light of which he discerns right and wrong; hence the divine insight, religion.—Ys. 26.4,6; Ys. 57.24 (bis); Vd. 19.6,7.—[Phl. *dīn*, *dēn*; New P. *dīn*]

daēnō.disa- (from *daēnā-+Vdis-*, Gr. § 866): sb. m. ‘**teacher of the religion**’.—Ys. 57.24.

daēman- (from *Vdī-*): sb. n. ‘eye’.—Cf. *smar̄nō.daēman-*.—[New P. *dēm*]
daēva-: sb. m. ‘devil, Demon’. Esp. plur. ‘the Daevas’, *Gr.* Introd.

p. xxvii § 41. Fem. *daēvī-*.—adj. ‘devilish’.—Ys. 57:17,18 (bis),
 31,32,33; Yt. 14.4; *daēvāyā* gen. sg. f. adj. (*Gr.* §§ 68 N. 3,
 • 257) Ys. 57.15.

[Opp. Skt. *dēvā-* (‘god, divine’); = Phl. *dēv* (‘demon’);
 New P. *dēv*, *dīv* (‘demon’)]

daēvō.dāta- (from *daēva-* + i *dāta-*): adj. ‘created by the Demons’.
 —Ys. 57.25; Vd. 19.5 (bis).

daōṣatarā-: adj. ‘western, occidental’.—Ys. 57.29 (loc. sg.).

[Cf. Skt. *dōṣā-* ‘evening’; Phl. *dōṣastar*; cf. New P. *dōṣ*]

Vdāsh-, *dah-*: vb. ‘be mighty, be wise’ (Pischel).—Cf. *dāshah-*,
dahma-.—[Skt. *dās-*, *das-*]

dāshah- (from *Vdāsh-*, *dah-*): sb. n. ‘mastery’.—Yt. 5.9; Yt. 14.5.
 [Skt. *dāsas-*]

dāp-, see under *Vdā-*.

dāpuṣat, see under *dādūh-*.

dādāsu- (redupl. from *Vdās-*, *das-*): adj. ‘biting’.—Yt. 14.11.

dādāvah- (pf. ptepl. from *Vdā-*, *Gr.* § 349); sb. m. ‘creator, Maker’.
 —*dāpuṣat* abl. sg. (*Gr.* § 86) Yt. 5.7.

Vdar-: vb. cl. 1, 10 ‘hold, keep’.—+ av. ‘apply’.—*dārayehi* (cl. 10)
 pres. indic. act. 2 sg. ‘hold back, keep from’ Ys. 11.3; *ava ...*
dārayaḍwām (cl. 10) imperat. mid. 2 pl. Vsp. 15.1.—Cf. also *drva-*.
 [Skt. *dhar-*; Old P. *dar-*; Phl. *dāštan*; New P. *dāstan*]

dār̄ja- (from *Vdār̄j-*): adj. ‘long, continual’.—Vd. 3.24 (*Gr.* § 977 expl.).
 [Skt. *dīrgha-* (*Gr.* § 48); Old P. *darga-*; Phl. *dēr*; New P. *dir*]

Vdārs-: vb. cl. 1 ‘see, look’.—Cf. *frādārsra-*, *hvar̄.dārsya-*.
 [Skt. *dars-*]

Vdār̄s-: vb. cl. 5 ‘be bold, be hardy’.—Cf. *dār̄si-*, *dār̄sita-*.
 [Skt. *dhar̄s-*; Old P. *dars-*]

dār̄si- (from *Vdār̄s-*): adj. ‘bold, hardy’.—*dār̄yōiś* (observe y!) gen.
 sg. m. (*Gr.* § 254) Yt. 14.2.—[Cf. Skt. *dādhṛsi-*]

dār̄sita- (from *Vdār̄s-*, pass. ptepl. *Gr.* §§ 712, 786 N. 1): adj. ‘daring’.
 —Ys. 57.11.—[Skt. *dhr̄sítá-*; cf. New P. *durušt* (Horn)]

Vdār̄s- (cf. *Vdār̄j-* below): vb. cl. 10 ‘hold, fasten’.—+ ni ‘fasten
 down, secure’.—*nidār̄zayen* pret. (injunct.) act. 3 pl. Vd. 6.46;
nidār̄zayāṇti pres. subj. act. 3 pl. Vd. 6.47.—[Skt. *dārh-*]

dāsa-: num. adj. (*Gr.* § 366) ‘ten’.—Cf. *panča.dasah-*.

[Skt. *dāśa-*; Phl. *dah*, *dahum*; New P. *dah*]

dasti- (from *Vdā-*): sb. n. ‘paying’.—*dāste* dat. sg. as infin. (*Gr.* § 254
 Dat.) Vsp. 15.1 note.

daśina-: adj. 'right'.—*daśina bāsvō hāvōyaca* 'with the right arm and the left' Vd. 3.25 note.—[Skt. dákṣiṇa-; Phl. daśin]

dahāku-: sb. m. some kind of a serpent. Esp. aśi dahāka 'Azhi Dahaka, the dragon'.—In Ys. 11.6 duhākāca (Gr. § 19) denotes fiendish creatures.

dahma- (from *Vdash-*, *dah-*): (1) sb. m. 'master' (a Dastur);—(2) adj. 'pious'.—[Cf. Skt. dasmā-; Phl. dahm]

dahmā, karsta- (from *de* + *karsta-*): adj. 'begotten of pious parents' (see *dahma-*) Ys. 26.9.—[Phl. dahmān-kart]

dahyu-, see under *dahyu-*.

Vdā-, dap-: vb. cl. 3 (Gr. § 541 seq.) 'give, put, create, make'.—+ *aiwi* 'place around'.—+ *uz* 'elevate, preserve'.—+ *sra* 'profer, give'.—+ *ni* 'deposit'.—+ *vi* 'erect' (a house).—*dādāti* pres. indic. act. 3 sg. Yt. 5.2; *dādītam* pret. indic. act. 3 du. (Gr. § 543) Ys. 57.17; *dāpāt* pret. indic. act. 3 sg. (Gr. § 553) Ys. 11.5; Vd. 19.9; *fradapāt* (Gr. § 553) Vd. 19.9; *nidāpāta* pres. subj. act. 1 pl. Vd. 6.44,49; *nidāpāta* pres. subj. mid. 3 sg. (Gr. § 546) Vd. 6.51; *dāyāt* aor. opt. act. 2 sg. (Gr. § 634) Ys. 57.26; *vidātam* pass. ptepl. Ys. 57.21.—Cf. *aiwidāna-*, *uzdāna-*.

[Skt. dā-, dhā- (Gr. § 83); Old P. dā-; Phl. dātan; New P. dādan]

dāitya- (from 2 *dāta-*, Gr. § 852): adj. 'lawful, right'.—*dāityanām* gen. pl. n. Vsp. 15.1; *dāllim paēma* acc. sg. n. Yt. 5.2.

1 *dāta-* (from *Vdā-*): pass. ptepl. as adj. 'created, established'.—Cf. *ahnradāta-*, *mazdā-*, *daēvo-*.

2 *dāta-* (from preceding): sb. m. 'law, ordinance'.—Yt. 14.5.

[Old P. 3 *dāta-*; Phl. dāt; New P. dād]

dātar- (from *Vdā-*): sb. m. (dcln. Gr. § 322) 'maker, Creator'.—Yt. 14.1; Vd. 3.23; Vd. 6.44 seq.

[Skt. dhātar-; Pbl. dātar; New P. dādār]

dāpri- (from *dātar-*): sb. f. 'giver, benefactress'.—*jaidyanātāi dāpriś āyaptam* 'she that grants a favor to the one that asks' Yt. 5.132.

[Skt. dātri-]

dāman- (from *Vdā-*): sb. n. (dcln. Gr. § 308) 'creature, creation' (collective).—Ys. 57.2 (bis, Gr. § 308 expl.), 16, 17, 30.

[Skt. dhāman-; Phl. dām]

dāh-: sb. f. 'wisdom',—in *dādāh-*, *hudāh*, and according to Phl. Vers. *mazdāh-*.—[Cf. Skt. dhi-]

dāhyuma- (from *dahyu-*, Gr. § 825 d): adj. 'belonging to the country, national'.—Ys. 26.1.

di-: encl. pron. 3rd. pers. (*Gr.* § 396) 'he, it'.—*Vd.* 3.29 (*Gr.* § 1023 N.); *Vd.* 6.45.—[Old P. *di-*]

Vdis-: vb. cl. 4, 10 'point, show, teach'.—Cf. *daēnō.disa-*.—[Skt. *dis-*] *Vdi-*, *did-*: vb. cl. 2, 3 'see, look'.—+ *vī* 'look around'.—*vīdīdīvā* (*Gr.* § 68 N. 2 expl.) pf. act. ptcpl. nom. sg. *Vt.* 14.13.—Cf. also *daēman-*, *dōipra-*.

[Cf. Skt. *dhi-*, *dīdhī-*; Old P. *di-*; Phl. *ditan*; New P. *dīdān*] *di-*(fr. *Vdi-*): sb. f. 'thought, devotion'.—See under *horrādi-*.—[Skt. *dhi-*]

Vdu-: vb. cl. 1 'speak (of evil beings), shout'.—+ *pāti* 'vociferate in response'.—*pāti* ... *adavata* pret. indic. mid. 3 sg. *Vd.* 19.6, 8.—[Phl. *davastan*]

duš-, *duž-* (*Gr.* § 753 N. 2): inseparable prefix 'evil, bad'.—Cf. *duž-varšta-*. Peculiar is *dūš.sravah-* (q. v.).

[Skt. *duṣ-*; Old P. *duš-*; Phl. *duš-*; New P. *duž-*] *dušmainyu-* (from *duš* + *my-*): adj. 'evil-minded'.—sb. m. 'foe'.—*Ys.* 57.26.—[Phl. *dūšman*; New P. *dužman*]

duž-, see under *duš-*.

duž.dāman (from *duš* + *dē-*): adj. 'evil-creating, maleficent'.—*duž.dāmō* nom. sg. m. (*a-dehn.*, *Gr.* § 234 b) *Vd.* 19.6, 8.

duždāh- (from *duš* + *dāh-* q. v.): adj. 'evil-thinking, malignant'.—*duždāh* nom. sg. m. *Ys.* 57.25; *dužda* voc. sg. m. *Vd.* 19.5, 9.

[Skt. *dāghī-*; Phl. *dužd*, *duždānāk*; New P. *duždī*, *dužd* 'thief'] *dužvaršta-* (from *duš* + *vo-*): adj. 'ill-done'.—sb. n. 'evil deed'.—*Vsp.* 15.1.—[Phl. *dūšhāvaršt*]

dūra-: adj. 'far'.—*dūrāf* (*Gr.* § 731, 4) *Ys.* 57.14; *Yt.* 5.3; *dūre* .. *aēlahe* 'far from him' *Vt.* 14.13.—Cf. *dūraesūka-*.

[Skt. *dārā-*; Old P. *dūra-*; Phl. *dōr*; New P. *dūr*] *dūraesūka-* (from *dūra-*, loc., *Gr.* § 877 d + *saka-*): sb. n. 'far-reaching glance'.—*Yt.* 14.13.

dūraoṣa-: adj. 'holding death afar' (so Phl. tradition).—*haomō dūraoṣō* nom. sg. m. *Ys.* 11.3.—[Cf. Skt. *dūrōṣa-*; = Phl. *dūrōṣ*]

dūš.sravah- (from *duš* + *sravah-*, *Gr.* § 60): adj. 'ill-famed'.—sb. n. 'slander'.—*dūš.sravaḥ hacimnō* 'attended by slanders' *Ys.* 11.1, 3.

dōipra- (from *Vdi-*): sb. n. 'eye'.—*Ys.* 11.4.—Cf. *vorzī.dōipra-*, *spiti-*, *zalri-*.—[Phl. *dōisar*]

dōma, see under *dāman-*.

Vdqṣ-, das-: vb. 'bite'.—Cf. *dadqṣu*, *dāstra-*.—[Skt. *dqṣ-*, *das-*]

dqṣtra- (from *Vdqṣ-*, *das-*): sb. n. 'tusk' (of boar).—Cf. *tiži.dāstra-*.

draonah-: sb. n. 'offering, portion'.—Later the *darān* a small flat cake used, like the Hebrew shew-bread, in the oblation.—*Ys.* 11.4, 5, 7.

[Cf. Skt. *drāvīṣa-*; Phl. *darān*; New P. *darān*]

draoman- (from *Vdru-* q. v.): sb. n. ‘assault’.—Ys. 57.25.

Vdraj-, (*drag-*): vb. cl. 1 ‘hold’.—*dražimnō* pres. ptepl. mid. (Gr. § 177) Ys. 57.31.—Cf. *darṣja-* and *Vdarz-*.—[Cf. Skt. *darh-*]

drafþa-: sb. m. ‘spear, banner’ (attached to spear).—Ys. 57.25.

[Skt. *drapsá-*; Phl. *drat̄s*; New P. *diraf̄s*]

driju-: adj. ‘poor’.—*drijaðca drīvyðsca* gen. sg. m. f. (Gr. § 362, 2) Ys. 57.10.—[Phl. *dargñiš*; New P. *darviš*]

drīvyðsca, see under *driju-*.

Vdru-: vb. cl. 1 ‘rush’.—Caus. ‘make onslaughts’.—*drāvayāt* caus. subj. act. 3 sg. (w. acc.) Ys. 57.25.—[Skt. *dru-*]

dru-: sb. n. (1) ‘wood’, (2) ‘mace’ (wooden club).—Cf. *þrvī.dru-*. [Skt. *drū-*]

Vdruj-: vb. cl. 6 ‘deceive, lie’ (esp. hurt by deceit).—Cf. *druj-*, *drvant-*. [Skt. *druh-*; Old P. *duruj*; Phl. *drājitan*]

druj- (from *Vdruj-*): sb. f. ‘fiend, Falsehood’,—lie and corruption personified.—Ys. 57.15.—[Skt. *drúh-*; Phl. *drāj*]

drvā- (from *Vdar-*): adj. ‘firm, sound’.—Cf. *drvatāt-*.—[Skt. *dhruvá-*]

drvatāt- (from *drvā-*, Gr. § 842): sb. f. ‘soundness’.—Ys. 57.26.

drvant- (from *druj-*, Gr. § 31 expl.): adj. (dcln. Gr. § 291) ‘wicked, fiendish’.—sb. m. ‘fiend, (pl.) the wicked’ (Gr. Introd. p. xxv § 34).—Ys. 57.25 (bis), 32.

[Cf. Skt. *drúhvan-*; Phl. *darvand*; New P. *darvand*]

dva-: num. (Gr. § 370) ‘two’.—*duye saite* acc. du. n. Vd. 6.48.

[Skt. *dvú-*; Phl. *dū*; New P. *dū*]

dvaēštva- (from *Vdviš-*): sb. n. ‘hatred’.—Cf. *vñlvæštva-*.

Vdvar-: vb. cl. 1 ‘rush’ (of evil beings).—*dvarṣti* pres. indic. act. Ys. 57.18.—[Phl. *davāristan*]

dvar-, *dvara-*: sb. n. ‘door’.—Vd. 3.29.

[Skt. *dvār*, *dvāra-*; Old P. *duvara-*; New P. *dar*]

Vdviš- (cf. *þbiš-*): vb. ‘hate, be malicious’.—Cf. *dvaēštva-*.

[Skt. *dvipiš-*; Phl. *bēšitan*]

Av. *ḡt̄*.

þkaēþa- (conn. w. *Vkiš*, *ciš* ‘announce’): sb. m. ‘announcement’ (revelation, promulgation of the Religion).—adj. (as subst.) ‘proclaiming the religion, promulgator’.—Esp. *paoīryō.þkaēþō* the first faithful i. e. the disciples of Zoroaster who made the first propaganda, including also himself (Yt. 13.90).—*paoīryanqm þkaēþanqm* gen. pl. m. Ys. 26.4; *āhāriš þkaēþō* ‘the Ahurian Revelation’ Ys. 57.24.—Cf. also *ahurō.þkaēþa-*.—[Phl. *kiš*; New P. *kiš*]

ḡbaēśah- (from *V̄biś-*): sb. n. ‘hatred, malice’.—Yt. 14.4.

[Skt. *dveśas-*; Phl. *ōś*]

V̄biś- (cf. *dviś-*): vb. cl. 4 ‘hate’.—[*biśyantqm* pres. ptcpl. act. gen. pl. m. Ys. 57.26.—[Cf. Skt. *dviś-*; Phl. *bēśitan*]

biśvant- (from *V̄biś-*): adj. ‘hating, malicious’.—Yt. 14.4 (gen. pl.).

Av. । n.

nā°: neg. ‘n-’ (in composition).—Cf. *nava*.

[Skt. *ná*; Phl. *n-*; New P. *nā*, *nah-*]

nārya- (from *nar-*): adj. ‘manly, human’.—Cf. *nāryō.savha-*.

[Skt. *nārya-*; cf. Phl. *nērōk*; New P. *nīrō*]

nāryō.savha- (from *nārya- + sō*): sb. m. nom. propr. (Gr. § 893) ‘Nairyosha’, messenger of Ahura Mazda; later *Nēryōsang*. Compare Vedic *Nārāśasā*, name of Agni.—*nārim savhēm* Ys. 57.3.

naēda (cf. *nā°*): neg. conj. ‘not, nor’.—Ys. 11.6.

naēma-: sb. n. ‘side’.—Vd. 19.5 (bis).—Cf. *añtara.naēna*, *upairi*, *ništara-*.

[Cf. Skt. *nēma-*; Phl. *nēm*, *nēmak*; New P. *nīm*, *nīmah-*]

nabānāzdiśta- (from *nabi-* ‘navel’ + *nāzdiśta-*): adj. ‘next-of-kin’ (nearest relatives).

[Cf. Skt. *nābhānēdiśha-* nom. propr.; Phl. *nabānāzdist*]

Vnam-: vb. cl. 1 ‘bow, bend, flee’.—+ *fra* ‘flee from’.—*frā* ... *nemante* pres. indic. mid. Ys. 57.18; *frānāmālīte* pres. subj. mid. (on *nāmā*, cf. Gr. § 478 N. 2) Ys. 57.18.—[Skt. *nam-*]

nar-, *nara-*: sb. m. (dcln. Gr. § 332) ‘man’.—Ys. 26.6,7,10; Ys. 57.14,34; Yt. 5.4; Yt. 14.17; Vd. 3.27 seq.; Vd. 6.44,49.

[Skt. *nár-*; Phl. *nar-*; New P. *nar*]

1 *nava* (from *na + vā*): neg. particle ‘not’.—Ys. 11.3.—[Cf. Skt. *ná vā*]

2 *nava*: num. (Gr. § 366) ‘nine’.—[Skt. *nāvō*; Phl. *nāv*, *nūh*; New P. *nūh*]

nava.yahśti- (from 2 *nava* + *ye*): sb. m. ‘nine stalks’ (of Barsom).—Ys. 57.6 note.

V̄nas-: vb. cl. 4 ‘perish, be ruined’.—Cf. *nasu-*.

[Skt. 1 *nas-*; Phl. *nasīntan* (caus.); New P. *nāsīdan*]

nasu- (from *V̄nas-*): sb. f. (1) ‘corpse’, (2) nom. propr., esp. w. *druj* ‘the Druj Nasu’ (corpse-fiend); the spirit of corruption, which in the form of a fly takes possession of the dead body.—*nasuś* (nom. as acc., Gr. § 926) Vd. 19.5.

[Phl. *nasāś*; New P. *nisā*, cf. Gk. *véx-ve*]

nazdyah-, *nāzdiśta-*: adj. compar., superl. ‘nearer, nearest’.—Cf. *nabānāzdiśta-*.

[Skt. *nēdīyas-*, *nēdiśha-*; Phl. *nazdīk*, *nazdiśt*; New P. *nazd*]

nā, see under *nar-*.

nāidyah- (from *Vnād-*): adj. compar. 'weaker'.—*nāidyāvahom* (*Gr.* § 346)
Ys. 57.10 note.

nāirī- (from *nar-*, *Gr.* § 837): sb. f. 'woman, wife'.—Ys. 26.7, 8, 10;
nāiryā gen. sg. Ys. 11.1.

[Skt. *nārī-*; Phl. *nārīk*; New P. *nārī*]

Vnād-: vb. 'be needy, be weak'.—Cf. *nādyā-*.—[Skt. *nādh*, *nāth-*]
nīo, see under *nī*.

nījne, see under *Vjan-*.

nīpāhtar- (from *Vpānj-*): sb. m. 'driver' (i. e. he who holds the reins).
—*nīpāhta* nom. sg. Ys. 11.2.

nīpāti- (from *Vpā-*): sb. f. 'safe-keeping'.—Yt. 5.6.

nīš (cf. *nī*) vbl. prefix (*Gr.* § 749) 'out, forth'.—[Skt. *nis*]

nīšāharsti- (from *nīš*, *nī* + *Vhar-*, *Gr.* § 754, 3): sb. f. 'guardianship'.—Yt. 5.6 (dat. sg.).

nīšavhasti-, see under *Vhad-*.

nīštara- (from *nīš*): adj. 'outer'.—Cf. *nīštara.nāma-*.

nīštara.nāma- (from *nō* + *nō*): sb. n. 'the outside'.—Ys. 57.21 (*Gr.* § 731.4).

nīshaurvati, see under *Vhar-*.

nī (*nīo*): vbl. prefix (*Gr.* § 750) 'down, in, unto'.

[Skt. *nī*; Old P. *nīy*; Phl. *nīo*; New P. *nīo*]

nrmah- (from *Vnam-*): sb. n. 'homage'.—Ys. 11.8.

[Skt. *nāmas-*; Phl. *namāz*, *namāc*; New P. *namāz*]

nā, *nō*, see under *azm*, *Gr.* § 386.

nōif (cf. *nao*): adv. 'not'.—Ys. 11.1; Ys. 57.17 et passim.

[Skt. *nēd*; Old P. *naiy*; New P. *nē*]

nmāna- (GAv. *d'māna-*, *Vdmā-* 'build', cf. Skt. *damas-*, *Gr.* § 185):
sb. n. 'house, abode'.—The unit (family) in the four-fold arrangement of the Iranian state, viz. (1) *nmāna-*, (2) *vīs-*, (3) *zantu-*,
(4) *dahyu-*.—Ys. 11.6; Ys. 26.7; Ys. 57.10, 14 (bis), 21, 34; Yt. 5.6.

[Old P. *māniya-*; Phl. *mān*; New P. *mān*]

nmānya- (from *nmāna-*): adj. 'belonging to the house' (having the rank of a householder).—Ys. 26.1 (cf. Ys. 23.1).

Av. ॥ p.

1 pāti- (from *Vpā-*): sb. m. 'lord'.—Cf. *aśprapāti*, *kraśpātīya-*.

[Skt. *pāti-*; Phl. *pat*, **pat*; New P. *əbad*]

2 pāti: (1) vbl. prefix (*Gr.* §§ 735, 750) 'towards, against, back'.—
(2) prep. 'to, upon, for, with'.—With acc. *yaf bā pāti* 'wher-

ever indeed' Vd. 3.23;—with instr. *zeme paiti*. Yt. 5.3;—with dat. *zeme paiti* Vd. 6.51; cf. Vd. 19.6, 7, 8, 9;—with abl. *frastoratāt paiti barəsmān* (*Gr.* § 966 N. 2) Ys. 57.2;—with gen. *haruipyō paiti* 'upon Alborz' Ys. 57.19, 21; *aetahe paiti* 'on this account' Vd. 6.48;—with loc. Ys. 57.19, 21, 31; Yt. 5.9 (*paiti*); Vd. 6.45.—Cf. also *paitijasati*, *paitistāna-* etc.

[Skt. *práti*; Old P. *patiy*; Phl. *pat*; New P. *pād*, *pai*]

paiti.jāti- (from *pō* + *jāti-*): sb. f. 'smiting'.—Ys. 57.26.

paiti.sron- (from *paiti* + *Vār-*): adj. 'opposing, combative' (cf. *pātyāra-*).—*paiti.sronō* gen. sg. m. Vt. 14.15.

paitištāna- (from *paiti* + *Vstā-*): sb. m. 'foot, leg' (lit. 'support').—Cf. *hupaitištāna-*.—[Skt. *pratishthāna-*; Phl. *pātištān*]

paitizanta- (from *Vz zan-*): pass. ptcpl. adj. 'welcomed, received' (lit. 'acknowledged, recognized').—Ys. 57.14, 33.

paityāsti- (from *paiti* + *Vāh-*, *iś-*?): sb. f. 'acquisition, receiving' (mentally).—Vsp. 15.2.

pai'bimna-, see under *Vpal-*.

pai'pya- (from 1 *paiti*): (1) sb. n. 'lordship, possession'.—(2) suffix of possession.—Cf. *hāspai'pya-*.

pairi (*Gr.* §§ 735, 750): (1) adv. and vbl. prefix 'around'.—(2) prep. w. acc. dat. abl. 'from, against'.—With abl. Ys. 57.25 (bis);—with dat. *pairi ... varzāi* 'against doing' Vsp. 15.1.—Cf. *pārivāza-*.—[Skt. *pári*; Old P. *pariy*; Phl. *par*; New P. *par*]

pairianavarṣta-, see under *Vhar-*.

pairikā-: sb. f. 'Pairika, Peri',—a class of female fairies bewitching and seductive.—Yt. 14.4; Vd. 19.5 note.

[Phl. *parik*; New P. *peri*, *pari*]

pairi.gā- (from *Vgā-*, cf. Skt. *purogā-*): sb. m. 'cycle, period' (cf. *nepi-ožog*).—Cf. following.

pairi.gā.vacah- (from *pairi.gā-* + *vacah-*): adj. 'speaking timely words' (so rightly Phl. Vers.).—Ys. 57.20 note (*Gr.* § 864 end, -ω-).

pairiškāhāta-, see under *Vhaj-*.

paurva-: adj. 'before, prior'.—[Skt. *pārvā*; *Gr.* § 48; Old P. *paruvā-*]

paurvatāt- (from *paurva-*): sb. f. 'priority, mastery'.—Ys. 57.20.

pāeman-: sb. n. 'milk'.—Yt. 5.2, 5.

[Cf. Skt. *páyus-*; Phl. *pēm*; New P. *pām*]

pāesah-, *pāesa-* (from *Vpis-*, q. v.): sb. n. 'form, figure, beauty'.—

Cf. *vīspō.pāesa-*, *stehrō*.—[Skt. *pēsas-*, *pēsa-*]

paoīrya- (from *paurva-*, *Gr.* §§ 62, 852 expl.): 'first'.—Ys. 26.2, 3; Yt. 14.2, 5.—With *tkai'ya-* q. v. Ys. 26.4.

[Skt. *pārvyā-*; Old P. *parvuya-*]

Vpat-: vb. cl. 4 'possess' (Lat. *poliri*).—[*pai̯pimnō* (Gr. § 63 expl.) pres. ptepl. mid. Ys. 57.20.—[Skt. *pat-*, *patyatē* 'possess']

putarata- (from **patara-* 'wing'): adj. 'winged'.—Ys. 57.23.
[Cf. Skt. *patṛita-*]

pad-: sb. m. 'foot'.—[*pađō* acc. pl. Vsp. 15.1.—Cf. *pāđa-*.
[Skt. *páđ-*; Old P. *pad-*]

panca: num. (Gr. § 366) 'five'.—Ys. 57.8.

[Skt. *pánca*; Phl. *panc*; New P. *panj*]

panca.dasah- (from *pō* + *da*): adj. 'of fifteen (years)'.—Yt. 14.17 note.
panca.yahśti- (from *pō* + *yō*): sb. m. 'five stalks' (the haoma twigs).—Ys. 57.4 note.

Vipar-: vb. cl. 9 (Gr. § 591) 'fill'.—Cf. *pāy-*.—[Skt. *īpar-*]

para-: (1) adv. and vbl. prefix (Gr. § 750) 'forth, away';—(2) prep. (Gr. § 735) 'before, from'.—Cf. under *Vbar-*.

[Skt. *pára*; Old P. *parā*; Phl. *par*; New P. *par*]

parō (cf. *para*): prep. and postpos. (Gr. § 731), with abl. 'before, from';—w. acc. 'besides'.—Ys. 57.18 (w. abl. bis), 25; Vd. 3.27 (with acc. *bərəp̑wam*).—[Skt. *parás*; cf. Gk. *πάρος*]

parōkatarṣṭoma-, MS. *parō.katurṣṭoma-* (prob. *parōka-* = Skt. *parāka-* + *tarṣṭa-* q. v.): superl. adj. 'fled from even at a distance'.—Ys. 57.13. Here the MS. reading *parō.katarṣṭomā* is given by the Phl. Vers. *pēš-kāmak-tūm* 'foremost in loving'.

parṣu- (if Skt. *Vpars-*, *prus-?*): sb. n. 'drop, stream'.—Cf. *parṣva-nika* (?).—[Cf. New P. *parš* 'brook, spring']

parṣvaniaka- (perh. from *parṣu-* + *añnika-*): adj. 'having a dripping (?) face' (i. e. foaming from madness or rut). Uncertain. Perhaps here *añnika-* is 'line of battle', cf. *parṣvainika*.—Yt. 14.15.

paskāť (from *pasca*, Gr. § 731, 4): (1) adv. 'behind, from behind';—(2) prep. 'behind'.—Ys. 57.29 (bis).—[Skt. *poścāť*]

pasca: prep. w. acc. 'after'.—Ys. 57.10, 16.

[Skt. *pāśā*; Old P. *pasū*; cf. Phl. *pas*; New P. *pas*]

pascažta (from *pasca*): adv. 'after, afterwards'.—Ys. 57.17 *pascažta ... yat* 'since' (cf. Biblical 'after that' Jer. xxxi.19).

Vpā-: vb. cl. 2 'keep, protect'.—+ *ni* 'keep safe'.—[*dīti* pres. indic. act. 3 sg. Yt. 14.12; *nipāti* Ys. 57.16 (bis); *nipayā* pres. opt. act. 2 sg. Ys. 57.25; *opāla* pass. ptcpl. Ys. 57.34; Yt. 14.12.

[Skt. *pā-*; Old P. *pā-*; New P. *pāyādan*]

pārivāza- (from *pāri* + *Vvaz-*, Gr. § 60a): adj. 'rushing about'.—Yt. 14.15.

pāp̑ra- (from *Vpā-*): sb. n. 'keeping, protection'.—Yt. 5.6 dat. sg. infin. [Skt. *pātra-*; cf. Phl. *pās* (Bund.); New P. *pās*, *pārah* (Horn)]

pāda- (from *pad-*): sb. m. 'foot'.—Vd. 6.46.

[Skt. *pāda-*; Phl. *pāī*; New P. *pāī*, *pā*]

pāpa- (from *Vfā-*): adj. 'protecting'.—Cf. next word.

pāpō.vacah- (from *pāpa+vo*): adj. 'whose words protect'.—Ys. 57.20 note.

pāyū- (from *Vfā-*): sb. m. 'keeper, protector'.—*pāyū pŵoȓstāra* acc. du. (dvandva, Gr. § 879) Ys. 57.2 note.

[Skt. *pāyū-*; cf. Phl. *pānak*]

pāśna-: sb. m. 'heel'.—Cf. *kasu.pāśna-*.

[Cf. Skt. *pāśni-*; Phl. *pāśnak*; New P. *pāśnah*]

Vpi-, *pinv-*: vb. cl. 5 'advance'.—Cf. *anu.pōȋwa-*.—[Skt. *pi-*, *pinv-*]

pitar-, *patar-*, *ptar-*: sb. m. (dein. Gr. §§ 322, 235) 'father'.—

Ys. 11.4.

[Skt. *pitár-*; Old P. *pitar-*; Phl. *pit*; New P. *pidar*, *pid*]

Vpis-: vb. 'form, adorn'.—Cf. *paśah-*.

[Skt. *piś-*; Phl. *pēśitan*; New P. *abēstan* 'adorn']

Vpuḥda- (from *panča*): num. adj. (Gr. § 374) 'fifth'.—Yt. 14.15.

[Cf. Skt. *pančātha-*]

pupra-: sb. m. 'son'.—Ys. 11.1; Vd. 3.25; Vd. 19.6.—Cf. *apupra-*.

[Skt. *putrā-*; Old P. *puprā-*; Phl. *pūsar*, *pūs*; New P. *pūsar*, *pūr*]

parṣpu-: adj. 'broad, wide'.—See next word.—[Skt. *prthū-*]

parṣpāfrākā- (from *po+frā*): adj. 'wide-expanding'.—Yt. 5.1.

parṣṇa- (from *Vpar-*): adj. 'full'.—sb. f. 'a full vessel'.—*aoi parṣṇam* 'down to the full (vessel of milk at the sacrifice)' Yt. 5.132.—

Cf. also *aparṣṇayāka*.—[Skt. *pārvā-*; Phl. *pār*; New P. *pur*]

parṣṇ-, see under *Vfras-*.

pāṣa- (for *parṣta-*, Gr. § 163, probably from *Vpar-*): pass. ptepl. adj. 'filled (i. e. with sin), condemned, forfeit'. A difficult and uncertain word, though its general idea is clear. In the expressions *pāṣo.tanu-*, *pāṣo.sāra-*, the reference seems to be to a superfluity of sins which would render the body (or head) forfeit when weighed in the balance and would prevent the soul from safely crossing the Chinvat Bridge. When a person becomes *pāṣo.tanu-*, *pāṣo.sāra-*, he is practically condemned as one possessed; atonement by castigation etc. (see *upāzana-*) is necessary in order drive out evil and to increase the weight on the right side of the scale.—See next word.

pāṣo.tanu- (from *bāṣa-+tanū*): (1) sb. f. 'a body filled with sin';—

(2) adj. 'having etc.' i. e. 'damned'. See under *pāṣa-*.—*pāṣo.tanuye* dat. sg. Vd. 6.48.—[Cf. New P. *baṣtan* 'vile wretch']

pāṣo.sāra- (from *pāṣa-+sāra-*): (1) adj. 'whose head is forfeit' (cf. *pāṣa*).—(2) sb. m. 'criminal'.—Ys. 11.3 (cf. Yt. 14.46).

pouru- (from *V1 par-*): adj. ‘full, many, rich’.—Comparison *pouru-*, *frāyah-*, *frātla-* ‘πολύς, πλειων, πλεῖτος’ (Gr. § 365) Vd. 3.23, 29.
—See next word.

[Skt. *parū-*; Old P. *paru-*; Phl. *pār*; New P. *pur*]

pouru.āzaiṇti- (from *po* + *āzaiṇti*- q. v.): adj. ‘rich in understanding’.
—Ys. 57.20.

pouru.nara- (from *po* + *nar-*): adj. ‘thronged with men’.—Ys. 11.2.
pourumant- (from *pouru-*, Gr. § 851): adj. ‘crowded’.—*pourumaiti*
loc. sg. n. Ys. 11.2.

pouru.sar̄da- (from *po* + *sar̄da-*): adj. ‘manifold’.—Ys. 11.6.
[Phl. *pārsartak*]

pouru.spah̄sti- (from *po* + *so*): sb. f. ‘full watch over’—Ys. 57.26,
Phl. Vers. has *pāl pāspānī* (cf. New P. *pāsbān* ‘keeper’).

pouruṣaspa- (cf. *aspā-*): sb. m. nomen propri. ‘Pourushaspa’, father of
Zoroaster.—Vd. 19.6 note.—[Phl. *pārśasp*; New P. *pūriṣasp*]

Av. फ़ f.

fra°, *frā*: adv. and vbl. prefix (Gr. § 750) ‘forwards, forth’.

[Skt. *prá*; Old P. *fra*; Phl. *far*, *fra*, cf. *frāz*; New P. *far*]

fraeṣta- (see *pouru-*): superl. adj. ‘most’.—Vd. 3.23.

fraoḥta- (from *fra-* + *Vvac-*): pass. ptcpl. adj. ‘pronounced’.—Cf.
mazdō.fraoḥta-.

[Skt. *prōkta-*]

fraoḥti- (from *Vvac-*, Gr. § 788): sb. f. ‘pronunciation’.—Vsp. 15.2.

fraoranta, see under *Vvar-*.

franrasyan-: sb. m. nom. propri. ‘Franrasyan’ (later A frāsyāb).
—See Ys. 11.7 note.

fravharṣintqm, see under *Vharz-*.

fradaapa- (from *Vdā-*): sb. n. ‘increase, furtherance’.—Yt. 5.6 (infim.).

framərəsti- (from *V2 mar-*): sb. f. ‘recitation’.—Vsp. 15.2.

fravaṣi- (for **fravarli-*, Gr. § 163 from *Vvar-*): ‘Fravashi’—one of
the elements in the spiritual constitution of man, and serving
as a sort of guardian angel. See Ys. 26.1 note; and for the
worship of the Fravashis, see the Fravardin Yasht (Yt. 13).—
Ys. 26.1, 2 seq.

[Old P. *frāvarti-* nomen propri.; Phl. *fravyasar* (*frōkar*);
New P. *farvar*, *fravardīn*]

fravāṭti, see under *Vi-*, and Gr. § 51 N. 1.

fravāka- (from *fra-* + *Vvac-*): sb. n. ‘pronouncing, recital’.—Vsp. 15.3.
[Cf. Skt. *pravdcana-*]

fravākṣa- (from *Vvakṣ-*): sb. m. (1) 'a sprout, shoot'; (2) 'stick of wood'; (3) 'penis'.—Cf. *fravākṣaēna-*.

fravākṣaēna- (from *fravākṣa-*, Gr. § 829): adj. 'made of a log'.—sb. m. 'log'.—Vd. 6.46 note.

fravi- (from *Vfru-* 'move' = Skt. *Vpru-*): sb. f. 'progress, prosperity'.—Ys. 57.15 note.

Vfras-, *pars-*: vb. inchoat. (Gr. § 698) 'ask, question' — + *ā* 'respond to, requite, repay'.—*parsaf* pres. indic. act. 3 sg. Yt. 14.1; *āfrasāni* subj. act. 1 sg. Vd. 3.27; *parsmānaēṣu* pres. ptepl. mid. loc. pl. m. 'among those that beg' Vd. 3.29.

[Skt. *pras-*; Old P. *fras-*; Phl. *pārsītan*; New P. *pursīdan*]

frasasti- (from *Vsah-*, *sah-*): sb. f. 'glorification'.—Ys. 57.6, 8.
[Skt. *prasasti-*]

frastṛṣṭa- (from *Vstar-* q. v.): pass. ptepl. adj. 'stretched, extended' (used of barsom before being tied up). The Phl. Vers. renders by 'bound in bundles', in accordance with the later custom.—

frastṛṣṭāt palti baresmān abl. sg. n. (Gr. § 966 N. 1) Ys. 57.2.

frasparana- (from *Vspar-*, Gr. § 507): adj. 'stamping forwards'.—Yt. 14.11.

frasrūta- (from *fra-* + *Vsrū-*): pass. ptepl. adj. 'famed'.—Yt. 5.3.

fraṣa-: adj. 'forward, renovated, prepared' (in the Biblical sense).—See next word.

fraṣō. car̄tar- (from *fraṣa-* + *car̄tar-* q. v.): adj. 'making ready, preparing' (the world, cf. Ys. 30.9; Yt. 19.11), i. e. ready for the resurrection and final restoration; *Frashokereti*.—*fraṣō. car̄prāṇam* gen. pl. m. Ys. 26.6, epithet of the Saishyants, q. v.

fraṣna- (from *Vfras-*, Gr. § 160): sb. m. 'question' — *āhāriš fraṣnō* 'the Revelation of Ahura' (personified) Ys. 57.24.

[Skt. *praśnā-*; Phl. *fraṣn*, *pārsīṣn*; New P. *pursiṣ*]

frazaiṇti- (from *fra-* + *Vzau-*): sb. f. 'progeny'.—Cf. *afrazaiṇti*.
[Phl. *fazand*; New P. *fazand*]

frā, see under *fra*.

frāka- (from *frā-* q. v.): adj. 'forward, expanding'.—Cf. *pārphā. frāka-*.

frādat. gaēpā- (from *Vfrād-* + *gaēpā-*): adj. 'making the world increase' (i. e. helping mankind).—Ys. 57.2.

frādārasra- (from *fra-* + *Vdars-*): adj. 'seen afar'.—Ys. 57.27, Phl. Vers. has *frāz petāk* 'far-conspicuous'.

Vfrād-: vb. cl. 1 'increase, promote'.—Cf. *āfrādāna*, *frādat. gaēpā-*.

frādāna- (from *Vfrād-*, Gr. § 763): adj. 'increasing'.—Cf. *ādā. frādāna*, *vāpīwōō*, et al.

[Cf. Phl. *frādāt*, *frayāt* 'help'; New P. *faryād*]

frāyah- (see *pouru-*): compar. adj. 'more'. — *frāyō vohunqm* 'a superfluity of good things' Vd. 3.29. — See next word.

frāyō.humata- (from *frāyah-* + *hō*): adj. 'rich in good thoughts'. — *nā frāyō.humatō* nom. sg. m. Ys. 57.14, 34, i. e. the man who has more good (than bad) thoughts, words, deeds (recorded to his account). The righteous man has a surplus (*frāyō*) to his credit when the account at death is balanced. See *Gr. Introd.* p. xxviii § 44, and *Vsp.* 15.1 note.

[Phl. *frāhūmat*]

frāyō.hūhta- (from *frāyah-* + *hūhta-*): adj. 'rich in good words'. — Ys. 57.14, 34. See under *frāyō.humata-*. — [Phl. *frāhūht*]

frāyō.hvarṣta- (from *frāyah-* + *hvo*): adj. 'rich in good deeds'. — Ys. 57.14, 34. See under *frāyō.humata-* above.

[Phl. *frāhūvarṣt*]

frāravha- (perhaps from *fra-* + *Vrā-*, *rah-*): adj. 'bestowing gifts'. — Yt. 5.8.

frāṣmi-: adj. 'restoring, regenerating' (?). — *haomō frāṣmiš* Ys. 57.19, uncertain, but probably alludes to the part played by Haoma at the resurrection and regeneration of the world (*Fraṣṭokarsti*). — Cf. *hū frāṣmō.dāiti-*.

frāṣmō.dāiti- (cf. *frāṣmi-*, and *Vdā-*): sb. f. 'sunset' — first quarter of the night, evening twilight. — *pasca hū frāṣmō.dāitīm* 'after sunset' Ys. 57.10, 16.

[Phl. Vers. merely transcribes *hū-frāṣmō-dātō*]

frīpa- (from *Vfrī-*): adj. 'beloved'. — Ys. 57.34.

Vfrī-: vb. cl. 9 (*Gr. § 585*) 'gladden, love'. — + *ā* 'bless, curse'. — See under *āfrivacah-* above.

[Skt. *prī-*; Phl. *afritan*, *afrinītan*; New P. *afrīdan*]

frīrānaot, see under *Var-* above.

frāṇc- (from *fra*, *Gr. § 287*): adj. 'forward'. — Cf. *frāka-* above.

[Skt. *prāṇc-*; Phl. *frāc*, *frāz*; New P. *farāz*]

frya- (from *Vfri-*): adj. 'dear'. — sb. m. 'friend'. — Ys. 57.34; Vd. 3.25 (bis). — [Skt. *priya-*; New P. *fari* (Horn)]

fīaonaya- (from *fīaoni-*): vb. denom. (*Gr. § 695*) 'fatten' (ἀπ. λεγ.). — *fīaonayehe* pres. indic. mid. 2 sg. Ys. 11.1.

fīaoni- (from *Vfīu-*): sb. (1) 'fatness', (2) 'food, fodder'. — Cf. *fīaonaya-*. — *Vfīu-*: vb. cl. 4 'make thrive, increase, raise cattle'. — *fīuyqś* pres. act. ptcp. nom. sg. m. (*Gr. § 291*) Ys. 11.6. See under *vāstrya-*.

fīuṣa- (from *Vfīu-*): adj. 'thriving, prosperous'. — *fīuṣasca maṛhō* 'the World of Prosperity' (i. e. the Fshusha Manthra Chapter, Ys. 58) Ys. 57.22. — [Phl. *fīuṣ-mānsar*]

Av. *ś b.*

bairya- (from *Vbar-*, Gr. § 812): adj. ‘bearing’.—Cf. *karṣpō.bairya-*.
baeṣjaza- (from *Vbiṣaz-* ‘heal’): sb. n. ‘remedy, balm’.—Yt. 14.2, 3.

[Skt. *bheṣajā-*; Phl. *beṣaz-*; cf. New P. *bizišk*]

baeṣjazyā- (from *baeṣjaza-*, Gr. § 852): adj. ‘healing’.—Ys. 57.19; Yt. 5.1;
 Yt. 14.3.

baedah- (from *Vbud-* q. v.): sb. n. ‘consciousness’—one of the spiritual faculties; the sense or perception whereby impressions are received.—Ys. 26.4 (see note); Vd. 19.7.

Vbaḥṣ-: vb. cl. 1 (1) ‘divide, share, present’; (2) ‘partake, eat’.—
baḥṣahe pres. indic. mid. 2 sg. Ys. 11.1 (cf. Yt. 6.7).

[Skt. *bhakṣ-*; Phl. *baḥṣitan, baḥtan*; New P. *baḥṣidan*]

Vband-: vb. cl. 1, 10 ‘bind’.—*bandayāṭ* pret. indic. act. 3 sg. Ys. 11.7;
bandayāṭ subj. act. 3 sg. (cf. below under *mā*) Ys. 11.7.

[Skt. *bandh-*; Old P. *bad-*; Phl. *bastan*; New P. *bastian*]

Vbar-: vb. cl. 1 ‘bear, carry’.—+ *ava* ‘bestow upon’ (Yt. 5.2);
 also ‘flow’ (intrans. Yt. 5.5).—+ *ā* ‘bring forth, display’.
 —+ *upa* ‘bring unto, bestow’.—+ *uz* ‘bring forth’.—
 + *para* ‘bear away’ (reap a harvest).—*ava.baraīti* pres. indic.
 act. 3 sg. Yt. 5.2, 5; Vd. 3.25; *abaraīli* Yt. 14.12; *upa...baraīti*
 Vd. 3.25; *uzbaire* pres. indic. mid. 1 sg. Yt. 5.6; *bairyeīnte* pres.
 indic. pass. 3 pl. Vd. 3.29; *barat* pret. indic. act. 3 sg. Yt. 14.2;
barāma subj. act. 1 pl. Vd. 6.44, 49; *para.barān* subj. act. 3 pl.
 ‘they (i. e. men) shall reap a harvest’ Vd. 3.27; *barəntəm frajasən*
 pres. ptcpl. act. acc. sg. m. (Gr. § 938) Vd. 6.46, 47; *barəmīnai* pres.
 ptcpl. mid. dat. sg. m. ‘riding’ Yt. 5.4.—Cf. also *bairya-, hqm-*
barṣpwa-.—[Skt. *bhar-*; Old P. *bar-*; Phl. *burtan*; New P. *burdan*]

barṣpri- (fem. to *barṣtar-* m. from *Vbar-*, Gr. § 787): sb. f. ‘mother’.
 —Cf. *barṣrya-*.

barṣrya- (from *barṣpri-*): sb. n. ‘mother’s womb’.—Vd. 19.6 (cf. *zu-*).

barṣman- (from *Vbarz-*): sb. n. {*baresma, barsom*},—the sacred twigs used by the Parsis at their religious’ ceremonies. The number of the twigs (cf. Ys. 57.4) varied according to the ceremony. The Greeks described them as *βαρσοι*. Brass rods have in later times replaced the real twigs.—Ys. 57.6; Yt. 5.9; Yt. 14.5;
barṣmen for abl. sg. (Gr. § 308) Ys. 57.2.

[Phl. *barsom*; New P. *barsum*]

barṣah- (from *Vbarz-*): sb. n. ‘height’.—Ys. 57.19, 21 ‘upon the highest height’ (loc. sg.); Yt. 5.3.

[Cf. Skt. **barhas-*; Phl. *burz*; New P. *burz*]

barzā- (from *Vbarz-*): sb. (adj.) f. ‘height’.—nomen propr. *Haraiti* *Bareza* (Mount Alborz).—Ys. 57.19, 21 ‘upon Mount Alborz’.—Cf. *berza-*.

barzīš- (from *Vbarz-*): sb. n. ‘mat, cushion’.—Cf. *hā-barzīš-*.
[Cf. Skt. *barhis-*; Phl. *bāliš*; New P. *bāliš* ‘pillow, cushion’]

barzīšta- (superl. to *barzant-*): adj. ‘highest’.—Ys. 57.19, 21; Vd. 6.45.

[Skt. *bárhishtha-*; Phl. *bālist*]

Vbarz-: vb. ‘grow, be high, be great’.—Caus. ‘exalt’.—Cf. *barzant-*.
bā: strengthening particle, ‘verily, indeed’.—*yat bā paiti* ‘(it is there) verily, wherever etc.’ Vd. 3.23.

bādišta-, see under *bāda*.

bādu (cf. Skt. *Vbādh-* ‘press’): adv. ‘continually’.—Ys. 57.10; Vd. 3.27, 29.
Superl. *bādištām* (*Gr.* § 731. 1) Vd. 6.45.

bāmya- (from *bāma-* = Skt. *bhāma-* ‘brightness’): adj. ‘bright’.—*hāni-*
rāpom *bāmīm* acc. sg. n. Ys. 57.31.—[Phl. *bāmīk*; New P. *bāmī*]

bāgar- (for *barstar-*, from *Vbar-*, *Gr.* §§ 163, 187, N. 1): sb. m. ‘rider’.
—Ys. 11.2.—[Cf. Skt. *bhartar-*; Phl. *hārtar*]

bāzu-: sb. m. f. (1) ‘arm’, (2) ‘foreleg’ (of animals).—*bāzava* nom. pl.
Yt. 5.7; *bāzvō* loc. instr. sg. m. Vd. 3.25, 26, 28.—Cf. *ažbāzu-*.
[Skt. *bāhū-*; Phl. *bāzī*; New P. *bāzu*, *bāz*]

bāzu-staoyah- (from *bāzu-* + *staoyah-*): adj. ‘stouter than an arm’.—*bāzu-*
staoyehi Vt. 5.7.

bāzušaojāh- (from *bāzu-* + *aojāh-*, *Gr.* § 867 N. 1): adj. ‘strong-
armed’.—Ys. 57.33.—[Skt. *bāhū-ojas-*]

bitya-: num. adj. (*Gr.* § 374) ‘second’.—Vt. 14.7 (*Gr.* § 997 expl.).
[Skt. *dvitiya-*; Old P. *dvivitiya-*; cf. Phl. *dilīgar*]

Vbied-: vb. cl. 1, 4 ‘know, perceive, be awake’.—Cf. *baodah-* above.
[Skt. *budh-*]

bī-: vb. cl. 1 ‘become, be’.—*buyō* aor. opt. 2 sg. (*Gr.* § 645) Ys. 11.1
seq.; Yt. 5.9.

[Skt. *bhī-*; Old P. *bī-*; Phl. *bātan*; New P. *bādan*]

berzīþya- (from *Vbar-*): adj. ‘burdened, laden’.—*berzīþe* nom. sg. f.
(*Gr.* §§ 245, 67) Vd. 3.27 note.

berza- (from *Vbarz-*): adj. ‘high, tall’.—Ys. 57.30; Vt. 14.12.—Cf. also
berzā-, *berzi-*.

berzaidī- (from *berza-* + *dī-* q. v.): adj. ‘high-spirited, valiant’.—
berzaidīm acc. sg. m. Ys. 57.11. On the variant *berzaidīlm* here
see note ad loc.—[Phl. *burz*, *burzāk*; New P. *burz*]

berzant- (pteph. of *Vbarz-*): adj. (dcln. *Gr.* § 291) ‘great, lofty’.—
Ys. 26.3; Ys. 57.3 (acc. sg. f.), 4.

[Skt. *brhánt-*; Phl. *buland*; New P. *buland*]

barzi-, side-form of *barza-* in compounds.—See next word.

barzyasta- (from *barzi-* + *Vyāh*): adj. ‘high-girt’ (with loins girt up for fighting or for helping).—Ys. 57.30

Vbrī-: vb. cl. 9 (*Gr.* § 591.2) ‘cut’.—Cf. *brōipra-*

[Skt. *bhrī-*; Phl. *bāritan*; New P. *burīdan*]

brōipra- (from *Vbrī-*, *Gr.* § 791): sb. u. ‘knife, battle-axe’.

brōiprō.tāēza- (from *bro-* + *tāēza-*): adj. ‘sharp as a knife’.—Ys. 57.31
snaipiš ... brōiprō.tāēzne ‘a keen-edged weapon’.

Av. & m.

maiti- (from *Vman-*, *Gr.* § 788): sb. f. ‘mind, thought’.—Cf. *ārmatti-*.
 [Skt. *matti-*; Phl. *amat*]

maidyā-: adj. ‘middle’ (medius).—Yt. 5.4.—Cf. *maidyōīo*, *madhma-*.

[Skt. *nādhyā-*; cf. Phl. *mīyān*; New P. *mīvān*]

maidyōī.patištāna- (from *maidyā-*, *Gr.* § 877 + *patištāna-*): adj. ‘half a foot (or leg) high’.—*pryahstīš ... maidyōī.patištānaśca*
 acc. pl. m. Ys. 57.6. Phl. Vers. has *cand mīyāno patištāno*.

mainimna-, see under *Vman-*.

mainivasah- (for *mainyu-asah-*, from *mainyu-* + *asah-*, *Gr.* § 68): adj.
 ‘darting through the heavenly space’ (epithet of horses, arrow).
 The Phl. Vers. has *pavan mainōg dīvākīh* ‘through the domain
 of the spirit’ (E. W. West).—Ys. 57.27.

mainyava- (from *mainyu-*): adj. ‘spiritual, heavenly’.—*mainyavanam*
yazatanam gen. pl. VI. 14.1.

mainyu- (from *Vman-*, *Gr.* § 814): sb. m. ‘spirit’.—*mainyā ... sponṭō*
... avrō nom. du. Ormazd and Ahriman’ Ys. 57.17. See also
 Ys. 57.32; Yt. 14.1; Vd. 19.5 seq.

[Cf. Skt. *manyū-*; Phl. *mainōg*; New P. *mīnō*]

mairyā- (from *Vmar-*): adj. ‘deadly, murderous’.—sb. m. ‘murderer,
 criminal’.—*mairīm* acc. sg. m. (*Gr.* § 239) Ys. 11.7.

[Phl. *mar*]

maēja- (from *Vmiz-*): sb. m. ‘cloud’.—Ys. 57.28 (abl. du.), see note.
 [Skt. *mēghā-*; cf. Phl. *miznāk*, *mēj* (Vd.); New P. *mīj*]

madhma- (superl. to *maidyā-*, *Gr.* § 63 N. 3 expl.): adj. ‘midmost’.—
 Ys. 11.7 ‘in the middle third of the earth’.

[Skt. *madhyamā-*, *Gr.* § 63 N. 3]

mat-: prep. w. instr. abl. gen. (*Gr.* § 735) ‘with’.—Ys. 11.4, 5; Ys. 26.6;
 Ys. 57.25.—[Skt. *smāt*, *Gr.* § 140]

mat.āzaiṇti (from *mat-* + *āzaiṇti*): adj. ‘with the explanation’ (i. e.
 Zend commentary).—*gābō ... mat.āzaiṇtīš* acc. pl. f. Ys. 57.8.

mat.paiti.frasa- (from *mat* + *paiti* + *frasa-* ‘question’): adj. ‘with answers to the questions’.—Ys. 57.8, compare perhaps such catechetical chapters as Ys. 19.16-21; Ys. 21.1-5.

[Cf. Phl. *pōfrās* ‘inquisition, punishment’; New P. *bādafrāh*] *Vman-*: vb. cl. 4 ‘think’.—Caus. ‘make believe’.—*mānayən ahe yāpa* pret. (injunct.) act. 3 pl. Vd. 3.25 ‘let them think thereof as’ (*Gr.* § 974 gen.) = ‘just as’ (used regularly in comparisons);—*mānimna* pres. mid. ptcpl. nom. sg. f. (*Gr.* § 63 expl.) Yt. 5.7.

[Skt. *man-*; Old P. *man-*; Phl. *mānītan*]

mana, see under *azəm*, *Gr.* § 386.

mānah- (from *Vman-*): sb. n. ‘thought, spirit, mind’.—*vohu manō* ‘the Good Mind’ (personified, *Gr.* Introd. p. xxv § 34) Ys. 57.24; *mānāha mānimna* ‘thinking in mind’ (*Gr.* § 941 expl.) Yt. 5.7.—Cf. also *āmanānāha*.—[Skt. *mānas-*; Phl. *·man*; New P. *·man*]

mānahya- (from *mānah-*): adj. ‘spiritual’.—Ys. 57.25.

Vimar-: vb. cl. 4 ‘die’ (see also *Gr.* § 677).—Cf. *amārātāt-*, *amāṣā-*, *māryā-*, *mārstan-*.

[Skt. *mar-*; Old P. *mar-*; Phl. *mārtan*; New P. *murdan*] *V²mar-*: vb. cl. 1, 3 (1) ‘have in mind, remember’; (2) ‘recite’.—Cf. *framārāti-*.

[Skt. *smar-* (*Gr.* § 140); Phl. *hōsmārtan*; New P. *śumurdan*] *mārstan-* (from *Vimar-*): sb. m. ‘mortal, man’. Esp. *gaya mārstan* ‘Gaya Maretan’ (lit. ‘living-man’), the first man, Adam.—Ys. 26.5, 10.—[Phl. *gāyōmart*; New P. *gayomard*]

Vmark-, *mārṣṇc-*: vb. cl. 7 ‘destroy’ (*Gr.* §§ 555, 563).—*mārṣṇēvūha* pres. imperat. mid. 2 sg. (*Gr.* § 563) Vd. 19.6.

[Cf. Skt. *marc-*; Phl. *marancīnītan*]

mārṣvī: sb. f. ‘paunch, gut’.—*mārṣuyā* gen. sg. (*Gr.* § 62, 1) Ys. 11.1. Nar. here has *dusṭōdarāya* (cf. Eng. ‘greedy-gut’).

maz- (side-form of *maz-* q. v.): adj. ‘great’.—Cf. *mazah-*, *mazita-*.

[Phl. *maz*; New P. *mih*]

mazah- (from *maz-*): sb. n. ‘greatness, size’.—Yt. 5.3 acc. sg., *Gr.* § 934. [Cf. Phl. *mazīk*]

mazita- (from *maz-*): adj. ‘great’.—Yt. 5.3.

masti- (for **mađ-li*, Gk. *pαθ-*, cf. *mazdāh-*): sb. f. ‘wisdom’.—Ys. 57.20.

māṣya- (from *Vmar-*, *Gr.* § 163 expl.): sb. m. ‘mortal, man’.—Yt. 14.4.

[Skt. *mārtya-*; Old P. *martiya-*; Phl. *martām*; New P. *mardām*]

māṣyō.vāvha- (from *māṣya-* + *V²vah-*): adj. ‘serving as clothing for man’ (i. e. camel’s hair).—Yt. 14.11 note.

maz- (from *Vmaz-* ‘be great’ = Skt. *Vmah-*): adj. ‘great’.—See also *maz-*.—[Skt. *māh-*]

mazan̄t- (orig. ptepl. from *Vmaz-* ‘be great’ = Skt. *Vmah-*): adj. ‘great’.

—*maza* nom. sg. m. (*Gr.* § 295) *Vsp.* 15.3.—[Skt. *mahānt-*]

maziſta- (superl. to *maz-*, *mazan̄t-* q. v.): adj. ‘greatest, μέγιστος’.—
Ys. 26.2; Yt. 14.12 (bis); Vd. 3.23 ‘with the greatest joy’.

[Skt. *mahīstha-*; cf. Old P. *mapiſta-*]

mazdadāta- (from *mazdāh-* + *Vdā-*): adj. ‘created by Mazda’.—
Ys. 11.8 (bis); Yt. 14.2 (bis).

[Cf. Phl. *aaharmazdāt*]

mazdayasnā (from *mazdāh* + *yasna*): adj. sb. m. ‘Mazdayasnian, worshipper of Mazda’.—Ys. 57.13; Vsp. 15.1; Vd. 6.46, 51.

[Phl. *māzdayasnā*]

mazdāiti- (from *Vmazdā-* i. e. *madh-* + *dī-*, cf. *mazdāh-*): sb. f. ‘remembering’.—Vsp. 15.2 (dat. sg.).

mazdāh- (from *V*madh-* = Gk. *μαθ-*): sb. f. (m.) dcln. *Gr.* § 256 ‘Mazda, Wisdom’. Phl. tradition derives it as *maz-* + *dā-* ‘magna Scientia’. *Ahura Mazda* ‘Ormazd’ (‘Lord of Wisdom’) Ys. 11.4 et passim.
—*az̄m yō ahurō mazdā* ‘I who [am] Ahura Mazda’ Yt. 5.6.

[Skt. *mēdhās-*; Old P. *aura-mazda-*; Phl. *aaharmazd*; New P. *ormuzd*]

mazdā.fra o h̄ta- (from *mazdāh-* + *fr̄*): adj. ‘pronounced by Mazda’.
—Vd. 19.9.

mahrka- (from *Vmark-*, *marōnc-*, *Gr.* § 100 N. 1): sb. m. ‘desolation, Death’.—Ys. 57.25.

mā: adv. and conj. ‘not, μή’.—With opt. Ys. 11.2; with imperat. Vd. 19.6; with subjunct. ‘in order that not, lest’ Ys. 11.7.

[Skt. *mā*; Old P. *mā*; New P. *mah*]

māzainya-: adj. ‘Mazanian’. Epithet of a class of demons, ‘the Divs of Māzanderān’, a province south of Caspian Sea.—Ys. 57.17, 32.

māzdayasnā- (from *mazdayasnā*, *Gr.* § 60): adj. ‘Mazdayasnian’ (belonging to the worshippers of Mazda).—*daēnqm māzdayasnām*
acc. sg. f. (*Gr.* § 362) Vd. 19.6.

Vmiz-: vb. cl. 1 ‘make water, drop rain’:—Cf. *maēja-*.

[Skt. *mih-*; Phl. *mīzītan*; New P. *mīzīdan*]

māraka- (perh. from Av. *māra-* ‘dumb’): adj. (sb. m.) ‘dumb, idiots’.
—*mārakāca* nom. pl. Ys. 11.6, see note.

marōnc-, see under *Vmark-*, *marc-*.

mēz, see under *az̄m*, *Gr.* § 386.

māptra- (from *Vman-*): sb. m. ‘word, spell’. Esp. *māptra spēnta* ‘the Holy Word’.—Ys. 57.20, 22; Yt. 5.9; Yt. 14.5.

[Skt. *mántra-*; Phl. *mānsar*]

mqm, see under *az̄m*, *Gr.* § 386.

Vmrū-: vb. cl. 2 (pdgm. Gr. § 517) 'speak, say, call'.—*mraoī* pret. indic. act. 3 sg. Yt. 5.1; Yt. 14.1; Vd. 3.23; Vd. 6.45.
[Skt. *brū-*]

Av. *ro* *y.*

yā-: rel. pron. (Gr. § 399) 'who, which'.—(1) pron. of reference, *pāyā pāvōrāśtārā yā pāvōrāśatō* 'the keeper and judge who decide' Ys. 57.2.—(2) equivalent to conjunct. + demonstr., *yō* (= *yaf tām*, *yaf hō*) Ys. 11.1, 2; Yt. 14.12.—(3) as connective, or resembling Gk. article, *azam yo ahurō māzadō* 'I who [am] Ormazd' Yt. 5.6; *vazəmna yim vohām sraošam* 'carrying the (tōv) good Sraosha' Ys. 57.29; *avhānō yō astvato* 'the material world' Ys. 57.25; *fravašībyō yō išripušam* 'the Fravashis of the dead' Ys. 26.6.—See Gr. Part ii, Syntax of Pronouns,

[Skt. *ya-*; Old P. *hyā-*; Phl. *ī*; New P. *i*]

yaoš, *yaožō-*: advl. gen. sg. as prefix (Gr. § 750 N.) 'right, proper'. Cf. next word.—[Skt. *yōś*]

Vyaoždā- (from *yaoš* + *dā-*, Gr. §§ 750 N., 692): vb. cl. 3 'purify, cleanse'.—*yaoždādātī* pres. indic. act. 3 sg. Yt. 5.1, 5; *yaoždātābhyō* pass. ptepl. dat. abl. f. Yt. 5.8.

yahśti-: sb. m. 'twig, stalk'.—Cf. *pryahśti-*, *panca.yahśti-*, *haptu-*.
[Skt. *yahśti-*]

Vyat-: vb. cl. 10 (1) 'stretch, strive'; (2) 'reach, come'.—+ *fra* 'stretch forwards, speed'—*frāyatayeintī* pres. indic. act. 3 pl. Ys. 57.29.—[Skt. *yat-*]

yapa (from *ya-*): rel. adv. and conj. (1) 'as, like'; (2) 'that, so that'.—Ys. 11.3, 7; Ys. 57.10; Yt. 5.3; Yt. 14.13; Vd. 3.25; Vd. 19.6; *yapa pači,jasan ... yapa* 'that they may return ... as' Yt. 5.132.
[Skt. *yāthā*; Old P. *yapō*]

yada (from *ya-*): rel. adv. 'when'.—Cf. next word.—[Skt. *yadā*]

yadōit (from *yada* + *it*): adv. 'in order that'.—Vd. 6.45.

yat (from *ya-*, Gr. § 731, 1): adv., conj. 'that, since, when'.—*pascacita* ... *yat* 'since' (lit. 'after that') Ys. 57.17; *yacit* ... *yacit* 'whether ... or (sive ... sive) Ys. 57.29; *yat* ... *fratacatī* 'when she flows forth' Yt. 5.4.—[Skt. *yat*]

Vyam-, *yas-* (i. e. **yū-s*, Gr. § 698); vb. 'hold, reach, grant'.—+ *apa* 'repel'.—*apa.yasāi* (i. e. *yasā[h]i*, like *vanā[h]i*, Gr. § 450) subj. act. 2 sg. Vd. 19.8; *apa.yasāne* subj. mid. 1 sg. Vd. 19.9.
[Skt. *yam-*, *yach-*]

yava-: sb. m. 'grain, corn' (field products, opp. *harənti-*).—Vd. 3.23, 27 note.—[Skt. *yáva-*; Phl. *yav*, *yau*; New P. *yav*]

Vyās- vb. inchoat., see under *Vyām-* above.

yāsna- (from *Vyāz-*): sb. m. (1) ‘worship’ (consisting of sacrifice, praise, thanksgiving, offerings); (2) ‘Yasna’ (*Gr. Introd.* p. xvii § 13). See also *haptavāhāti-*.—Ys. 57.3 (bis), 6, 8, 13, 20; Vsp. 15.2 (bis); Yt. 5.9, 132; Yt. 14.5.—Cf. *mazāyayśīta-*.

[Skt. *yajñā-*; Phl. *yasn*, *yajñān*; New P. *izañ*]

yāsnō.kārēti- (from *yāsna-* + prob. *V2 kar-* ‘cut’); sb. f. ‘*Yasno-kārēti*’,—i. e. section of the Yasna, cf. *Visparad Kārdes*. The Phl. Vers. would rather imply *V1 kar-* ‘make’ i. e. performance of the sacrifice, and refers it to the concluding formula *Yenhe Hātām*.—Ys. 57.22.

Vyāz- vb. cl. 1 ‘worship’ (with sacrifice, praise, thanksgiving, oblation).—*yāzamaide* pres. indic. mid. 1 pl. Ys. 26.1 et passim; *yāzata* pres. indic. mid. 3 sg. Ys. 57.2 (bis), 19; *yāzāi* subj. mid. 1 sg. Ys. 57.3; Yt. 5.9; Yt. 14.5; *yāzāite* subj. mid. 3 sg. Yt. 5.8; *yāzāeṣa* pres. opt. mid. 2 sg. (*Gr. § 487*) Yt. 5.1; *yāzāmnām*, *oāi* pres. ptepl. mid. acc. (dat.) sg. Yt. 5.132.

[Skt. *yaj*; Phl. *yaṣtan*]

yāzata- (from *Vyāz-*, cf. *Gr. § 786 N. 2*): adj. sb. m. ‘divinity, Angel’.—Ys. 57.3, 33; Yt. 14.1.

[Skt. *yajata-*; Phl. *yazd*; New P. *isad*, *yazdān*]

yātu-: sb. m. ‘sorcerer, *Yatu*’, a class of evil male magicians.—*yāpawqm* gen. pl. Yt. 14.4.—[Skt. *yātū-*; Phl. *yātūk*; New P. *jādū*]

yāna- (from *Vyām-* q. v.): sb. m. ‘favor, reward’.—Yt. 14.3; Vd. 19.6. [Cf. Skt. *yāna-*; Old P. *gāna-*; Phl. *yāu*]

yānavāynt- (from *yāna-*): adj. ‘abounding in favors’.—Superl. *yāna-vastamō* Yt. 14.3.

Vyās- (prob. sk-formation from *Vyām-*, *Gr. § 698*): vb. cl. 1 ‘seek’.—+ *apa* ‘seek to withhold’.—*apa ... yāstāli* subj. act. 3 sg. Vs. 11.5.—[Cf. New P. *yāśidān*]

yāsta-, see under *Vyāh-*.

Vyāh-, *yāvha-*: vb. cl. 2, 10 ‘gird’.—*yāsta-* pass. ptepl. cf. *bəryāsta-*.

Vyuj-: vb. cl. 1 ‘yoke, bind, gird’.—Cf. *yāktar-*, *yākda-*.

[Skt. *yuj-*, Phl. *ayūjitan*]

Vyud-: vb. cl. 4 ‘fight’.—*yāidyēiti* pres. indic. act. 3 sg. Ys. 57.17.

[Skt. *yudh-*]

Vyuz-: vb. cl. 1 ‘shake, stir’.—+ *a* ‘boil up, bubble’.—*yāozənti* pres. indic. act. 3 pl. Yt. 5.4; *a ... yāozaiti* pres. indic. act. 3 sg. Yt. 5.4.

yāktar- (from *Vyuj-*): sb. m. ‘one who harnesses’.—*yāktā-* nom. sg. Vs. 11.2.—[Phl. *ayōktar*]

yūḍha- (from *Vyuj-*, Gr. § 77 N. 3): adj. ‘girded, ready for battle’.—*varāḍhae* ... *yūḍhae* ‘of a boar ready to fight’ Yt. 14.15.

yūṇqm, see under *yvan* below.

yēñti, see under *Vi-*.

yeyhāda (from *ya-*): rel. adv. (abl. f. adv., Gr. §§ 329, 731) ‘where’.—*vīspe nmāna* ... *yeyhāda* ‘all the houses ... where’ Ys. 57.34.

yeyhe hātqm, see Yt. 5.9 note.

yesnyā- (from *yasna-*, Gr. § 852 expl.): adj. ‘worthy of worship’.—Yt. 5.1.—[Skt. *yajñīya*-]

yēzi (from *ya-*): conj. ‘if’.—Vd. 6.46, 47, 51.—[Skt. *yádi*; Old P. *yadiy*] *yōvūhqm*, see under *ya-*, Gr. § 399.

yvan-, *yān-*: sb. m. (dcln. Gr. § 314 N. 1) ‘youth, young man’.—Ys. 57.13.

[Skt. *yúvan-* (Gr. § 68 b); Phl. *yuvān*, *javān*; New P. *javān*]

Av. 1 r.

raevānt- (from *rāi-*): adj. ‘radiant, splendid’.—*raeva* nom. sg. m. (Gr. § 295) Yt. 14.12.—[Cf. Skt. *rəvánt-*; Phl. *rāyōmand*]

raoķšna- (from *Vruc-*): adj. ‘shining’.—Ys. 57.27 (of white steeds).—Cf. also *hvā.raoķšna-*.—[Phl. *rōjan*; New P. *rōjan*]

raocah- (from *Vruc-*): sb. n. ‘light, day’.—*raocō* acc. pl. in loose cpd. *raocō.aīwi.varṇa* Vd. 6.51. See *aīwi.varṇa-*.

[Cf. Skt. *rōcīs-*; Old P. *raucah-*; Phl. *rōj*; New P. *rōz*]

raoda- (from *Vi rūd-*): sb. m. ‘form, face’.—Cf. *huraoda-*.

[Skt. *rōha-*; cf. Phl. *rōd*; New P. *rūi*]

raoža-: sb. m. ‘fox’.—Vd. 6.50.

ratu-: sb. m. (1) ‘master, Ratu’,—a spiritual chief or head presiding over a class of things or beings, or over a division of time;—(2) ‘division of a day’ (named from its presiding genius).—Ys. 57.2 (bis).—[Phl. *rat*, *ratū*; New P. *rad*.—Cf. Skt. *ṛtū-*]

rapa-: sb. m. ‘wagon, chariot’.—Cf. *rapaēstā*.—[Skt. *rātha-*]

rapaēstā, *rapaēstar-* (from *rapa-* + *Vstā*, Gr. §§ 877, 881): sb. m. (dcln. Gr. §§ 249, 330) ‘warrior’, a man belonging to the second class; see *āpravan-*, *vāstrya fṣuyant*.—*rapaēstā* nom. sg. Ys. 11.6; gen. sg. Ys. 57.33.

[Skt. *rathēśṭhā-*; Phl. *aratēstār*; New P. *arateśdār*]

rapwya- (from *ratu-*, Gr. § 852 expl.): adj. ‘well-ordered, proper’.—Vsp. 15.1; *rapwīm paēma* acc. sg. n. Yt. 5.2.

[Cf. Skt. *ṛtvīya*-]

Vrā-, *rāh-*: vb. cl. 2 ‘grant, bestow’.—Cf. *frārāsha-*.—[Skt. *Vrā-*]

rāi-, *raē-* (from *Vrā-*): sb. f. (dcln. Gr. § 277) ‘radiance, splendor’. —*ahe raya harənawha*ca ‘for his radiance and his glory’ instr.

sg. (formulaic) Ys. 57.3; Yt. 5.9; Yt. 14.5. — [Skt. *rāi-*; Phl. *rāi*]

Vrūc-: vb. cl. 10 ‘shine, be bright’.

[Skt. *ruc-*; Phl. *af-rōhtan*; New P. *af-rōhtan*]

Vīrud-: vb. cl. 1 ‘grow’. — Cf. *huraoda-*.

[Skt. *ruh-*; Phl. *rōstan*; New P. *rustan*]

Av. ɻ v.

vairi- (from *Vī var-*): sb. m. ‘lake’. — Cf. 1 *vairyā-*.

[Cf. Skt. *vāri-*; Phl. *var-*]

1 *vairyā-* (from *vairi-*): sb. m. ‘channel’. — Yt. 5.4.

2 *vairyā-* (from *Vī var-*): adj. ‘wished-for, desirable’. Esp. *ahuna vairyā* (see *ahuna-*), *ḥṣapra vairyā* (Gr. Introd. p. xxvi § 35). — Ys. 57.22, 24; Vd. 19.10. — [Skt. *vāryā-*]

vaṣibya i. e. *gaṣibya*, see under *uva-*.

vaṣja- (from *Vī vīj-* ‘dart, strike’ = Skt. *Vvīj-*): sb. m. ‘stroke’ (of weapon). — Cf. *hvā.vaṣja-*. — [Skt. *vēga-*]

vaṣhpā, see below under *Vī vid-*.

vaṣdyā- (from *Vī vid-*): (1) adj. ‘knowing’. — (2) sb. n. ‘knowledge’. — *vaṣdyācā* instr. sg. (Gr. § 941) Ys. 57.23.

vaonara, see under *Vvan-*.

vajḍana- (ety.?, cf. *vac-*): sb. m. ‘mouth, head’. — Yt. 14.13.

[Phl. *vajtan*]

vavhu-, *vohu-* (from **vñ-su* from *Vvan-*, Geldner): adj. ‘good’ (orig. something won, praiseworthy). — *vavhu*š nom. sg. m. Ys. 11.8;

vohūm sraoṣm acc. sg. m. Ys. 57.29; *vavhūš aīwi.śōipne* gen. sg. m. Vd. 3.24 note; *vohu harənō* acc. sg. n. Yt. 14.2; *vohu vāstrya* acc. pl. n. Vsp. 15.1; *vohumqm* gen. pl. n. Vd. 3.29. —

vavuhim acc. sg. f. Ys. 57.3; Vd. 19.6, 7; *vavuhīš fravaṣyā* acc. pl. f. Ys. 26.1. — Comparat. *vavhō* acc. sg. n. (Gr. § 365), Yt. 5.9.

[Skt. *vásu-*; Old P. *vahu-* (in nom. propr.); Phl. *veh*; New P. *bah*]

Vvak-, see under *Vvac-*.

Vvac-, *vak-*: vb. cl. 2 ‘say, speak’. — +*fra* ‘pronounce’. — *fravaoce* pf. indic. mid. (pass.) 3 sg. (cf. Gr. § 606) Vsp. 15.3;

fravaḥṣye fut. mid. (pass.) 3 sg. (Gr. § 672) Vsp. 15.3; *fravaoṭa* pass. ptcpl. (cf. *mazdā. frō*). — [Skt. *vac-*]

vac-, *vāc-* (from *Vvac-*): sb. masc. (Gr. § 220 N. 1, dcln. § 285) ‘speech, word, prayer’. — *vacqm* gen. pl. Vsp. 15.3; *vaca* instr. sg. Yt. 5.9 (bis); Vd. 19.8, 9. — [Skt. *vāc-*; Phl. *vāj*; New P. *bāj*, *bāz*, *avāz*]

vacah- (from *Vvac-*): sb. n. 'word'.— Cf. *vacastasti-*, *kvacah-*.
[Skt. *vacas-*]

vacastasti- (from *vacah-* + *Vtaś-*): sb. f. 'strophe'. *vō* designates both the single strophe and the characteristic strophe-type of a Gāthā. See remark on introduction to Ys. 35 (Geldner's edition).—Cf. next word.

[Phl. *vardast*]

vacastativant- (from *vō*): adj. 'containing a special strophe'.—Ys. 57.8 acc. sg. n.

Vivad- (a side-form of *Vvaz-*, cf. Skt. *vadh-ñ* 'bride', *Vvah-*): vb. (1) 'to lead', (2) 'marry', (3) 'cover, copulate' (of animals).—A verb inferrable from *zādayaēta*, *baētvadapu-* (?), *vadreyaoṇa-*, *vadairyu-* (? *z vadar-*, cf. ḥx̄ia), cf. Geldner, Drei Yasht p. 69.

vadairiś, see next word

vadairyu- (from assumed *z vadar-* from *Vivad-* q. v.): adj. 'male, rutting' (epithet of camel eager for the female).—*uṣṭrō vadairiś* (written for *vadairyuś*), noun sg. m. Yt. 14.12; *vadairyaoṣ* gen. sg. m. Yt. 14.11 (cf. also *uṣṭrophō vadairyavād* Yt. 17.13). Darmesteter renders 'burden-bearing'

vadaghana-: sb. m. nom. propr. 'Vadaghana', a wicked ruler favored by Ahriman; cf. West, Pahlavi Texts, S.B.E. xviii.217, xxiv.103. —Vd. 19.6.—[Phl. *vanghan*]

Vvan-: vb. cl. 1 'win, strive for, conquer'.—*vanāni* subj. act. 2 sg. Vd. 19.9; *vanāi* (i. e. *vanā[ñ]i*; Gr. § 450) subj. act. 2 sg. Vd. 19.8; *vaonarə* (Gr. § 614) pf. indic. act. 3 pl. Ys. 26.4, 5.6;—*vanatō* (*vanant-*) pres. ptepl. act. gen. sg. m. Ys. 57.33; *vanaintim* pres. ptepl. act. acc. sg. f. Ys. 57.33; *vananō* pres. ptepl. mid. nom. sg. m. (Gr. § 507) Ys. 57.15; *vavanvə* pf. ptepl. act. nom. sg. m. (Gr. § 611) Ys. 57.12.—[Skt. *van-*; Phl. *vāñulan*]

vanaiti- (from *Vvan-*, cf. Whitney, Skt. Gr. § 1157g): sb. f. 'victory'.—*vanaitis* acc. pl. Ys. 57.33.

vanativant- (from *vanaiti-*): adj. 'endowed with victory'.—Ys. 57.33.

vanyū- (from *Vvan-*): sb. m. 'spouse'.—*fryāi vanyave* (used of a wife, cf. Eng. 'spouse' m. f.) dat. sg. Vd. 3.25.

Vvaf-: vb. cl. 4 'pray, invoke'.—*ufyemī* pres. indic. act. 1 sg. Ys. 26.1. —Cf. also *vohma-*.

vaya- (perhaps from *Vvi-* q. v.): sb. m. (decln. Gr. § 256 N.) 'bird'.—*vayaēbya* abl. du. Ys. 57.28, see note.—[Cf. Skt. *vi-*]

vayō, see under *z vi-*.

Vivar-: vb. cl. 5 (Gr. § 567) 'cover, enclose, protect'.—+ *awi* 'be-deck'.—+ *hqu* 'defend'.—[Skt. *var-*; Old P. *var-*]

V₁ 2 var-: vb. cl. 9 (pdgm. Gr. § 584) 'choose, wish, believe'.—+ *fra* 'profess a religion' (w. instr.).—*fraor̥ṇta* pret. indic. mid. 3 pl. (Gr. § 586 expl.) Ys. 57.24.—[Skt. *var-*; Old P. *var-*] *varāza-*: sb. m. 'boar'.—*hū varāzahe* (i. e. genus and species) Yt. 14.15. [Skt. *varāhá-*; Phl. *varāz*; New P. *gurāz*]

varṣṇu-, see *aiwi.varṣṇa*.

varṣ-, varṣa-: sb. m. 'hair'.—*haēpaipyāca varṣa* instr. sg. Vd. 6.46. [Phl. *vars*, *gars*; New P. (*gars*)]

varṣyamna-, see under *Vvarz*

varṣa- (from *Vvarz*): vbl. sb. n. 'the doing'.—*vareṣāt* dat. infin. (Gr. § 720, 5) Vsp. 15.1.

varṣta- (from *Vvarz*): pass. ptepl. (1) adj. 'done'.—(2) sb. n. 'deed'.—Ys. 57.4.—Cf. also *dūvurṣta-*, *hvarṣta-*.

varṣṇa-: sb. m. 'snake' (?)—Ys. 11.6; see note.

Vvarz-: vb. cl. 4 'do, work'.—+ *aiwi* 'cultivate, till'.—*aiwi.vorṣyehi*, *oītī* pres. indic. act. 2, 3 sg. Vd. 3.25, 26, 28; *vorṣyatām* pres. imperat. mid. (pass.) 3 sg. (Gr. § 485 expl.) Vsp. 15.1 note; *varṣta* pass. ptepl. acc. pl. n. Ys. 57.4; *vārṣyamna* fut. mid. (pass.) ptepl. acc. pl. n. (Gr. §§ 165, 185-6, 673) Ys. 57.4.—Cf. also *hvarṣta-*.—[Phl. *varṣtan*; New P. *varṣidan*]

vavanvā, see under *Vvan-*.

Vvas-: vb. cl. 2 'will, wish'.—Cf. *anusah-*, *vasah-*.—[Skt. *vat-*]

vasah- (from *Vvas-*): sb. m. 'will, wish'.—See next word.

[Cf. Skt. *rāśa-*; Old P. *vaśu-*; Phl. *vas*; New P. *bas*]

vasō.ḥṣapra- (from *vasah-* + *ḥṣa*): adj. 'ruling at will, independent'.—Ys. 57.24.

Vvaṣ- (prob. orig. s-aor. to *Vvac-*, crystallized as new root, Gr. §§ 156, 482): vb. cl. 1 'speak, say'.—*avaṣata* pret. indic. mid. 3 sg. Vd. 19.7.

Vvaz-: vb. cl. 1 'carry, draw (trans.), drive' (intrans.).—+ *ā* 'drive hither'.—*vazənti* pres. indic. act. 3 pl. Ys. 57.27; *avazātē* subj. mid. 3 sg. Ys. 57.31; *vazəmno*, *omna* pres. ptepl. mid. nom. sg., pl. Yt. 14.2 seq.; Ys. 57.29.—Cf. *pārvivāza*.

[Skt. *vah-*, Phl. *vazītan*; New P. *vasīdan*]

V₁ vah : vb. cl. 1 'dwell'.—[Skt. *vas-*]

V₂ vah-: vb. cl. 2 'clothe'.—Cf. *mājyō.vapha-*, *vāstra-*.—[Skt. *vas-*]

V₃ vah-, us-, us- (Gr. § 698): vb. cl. 1, 6 'gleam, burn'.—Cf. *usah-*, etc.—[Skt. *vas-*, *us-*, *uch-*]

vahiṣṭa- (superl. to *vashu-*, Gr. § 365): adj. 'most excellent, best'.—*fravaṣīm vahiṣṭam* acc. sg. f. Ys. 26.2; *aṣīm vahiṣṭam* (see *aṣa-*) Ys. 57.24; *mana zaya asti vahiṣṭom* Vd. 19.9 note.

[Skt. *vāsiṣṭha-*; Phl. *vahiṣṭ*; New P. *bahiṣṭ*]

vahma- (from *Vvaf-*, Gr. page 273): sb. m. ‘prayer, invocation’. Chiefly in the formula, *yasnāica vahmāica ḥṣnaoprāica frasasta-yaeca* ‘for worship, prayer, propitiation, and glorification’.—Ys. 57.6, 8 · *aēta vahma* instr. sg. Yt. 5.132.

vahmya- (from *vahma-*): adj. ‘worthy to receive prayer’.—Yt. 5.1.

vā: conj. ‘or’.—Emph. particle ‘indeed’.—Ys. 57.31 *vā ... vā* ‘either ... or’. Ys. 11.1, 5; Vd. 3.23 et passim; *srīra vā* ‘fair indeed’ Yt. 5.7. [Skt. *vā*; Old P. *vā*]

vāiryā- (from *vāra-*): adj. ‘relating to rain’.—*apō yaṭ vāiryayō* ‘rain water’ gen. sg. f. (Gr. § 980 expl.) Vd. 6.50.

vājzibyō, see under *vac-*, Gr. § 285.

vāta- (from *Vvō-* ‘blow’): sb. m. ‘wind’.—Ys. 57.28, see note; Yt. 14.2. [Skt. *vāta-*; Phl. *vāt*; New P. *bād*]

Vvār- (denom. fr. *vāra-*): vb. cl. 1 ‘to rain’.—+ *aiwi* ‘rain upon’.
—Cf. *anaiwi.vārəṇti-*.—[Phl. *vāritan*; New P. *bārīdan*]

vāra-: sb. m. ‘rain’.—*vāraṇibya* abl. du. Ys. 57.28 note.—Cf. also *vāirya-*.
[Cf. Skt. *vār-*; Phl. *vārān*; New P. *bārān*]

vārəṇti-, or *vārəṇti-* (from *Vvār-*, cf. *karəṇti-* from *Vbar-*): sb. f. ‘rain’.—Cf. *anaiwi.vārəṇti-*.

vārəprajni- (from *vārəprajna-* q. v., and cf. Gr. § 825 d): adj. ‘victorious’.—Ys. 57.21, 22; Vsp. 15.3.

vāstra- (from *V 2 vah-*): sb. n. ‘grass, pasture’.—Vd. 3.23.—Cf. also *vāstrya-*.—[Phl. *vāstar*]

vāstrya- (from *vāstra-*, Gr. § 852 expl.): adj. ‘relating to husbandry’.
—sb. m. ‘husbandman, farmer’ (man of the peasant class; see *ābravān-*, *rāpaēśtar-*).—*vāstryō jñuyq* ‘the thrifty husbandman’ Ys. 11.6; *vohu vāstrya* ‘the good deeds of husbandry’ Vsp. 15.1.—[Phl. *vātryōś*]

1 *vi^o*, see under *vī* below.

2 vi- (perh. from *Vvī-*): sb. m. (dcln. Gr. § 256 N.) ‘bird’.—*vayō* nom.
pl. Vd. 6.45 seq.—Cf. also *vaya-*.—[Skt. *vi-*; Phl. *vai*]

V 1 vid-: vb. cl. 2 ‘know’.—Caus. + *us* ‘address’.—*vāzphā* (GAv.) pf. act. 3 sg. (Gr. § 621) Yt. 5.9; *vīdūbhō* ‘knowing’ pf. ptepl. act. nom. pl. (Gr. § 349) Ys. 57.27; *urvaldayaṭ* caus. pret. indic. act. 3 sg. Vd. 19.5.—[Skt. *vid-*]

V 2 vid-, *viṇd-*: vb. cl. 7 (Gr. § 565) ‘find, obtain’.—*viṇdaṭ* pret. indic. act. 3 sg. (Gr. § 565) Vd. 19.6; *viṇḍai* (i. e. *vi-n-d-ā[ḥ]-i*, Gr. §§ 565, 450) subj. act. 2 sg. Vd. 19.6.

[Skt. *vid-*, *vind-*; Phl. *vanditan*]

vi (*vi^o*): adv., vbl. prefix ‘apart, against’.

[Skt. *vi*; Old P. *vi* (*Vtar-*); Phl. *ve^o*, *gu^o*; New P. *gu^o*]

Vvī-: vb. cl. 6 'go after, drive, pursue'.—*vyeinti* pres. indic. act. 3 pl.

Ys. 57.29.—[Skt. *vī-*]

vīkrāmānt- (from *Vīru-*): adj. 'bruising'.—Ys. 57.10.

vīcīca: sb. m. 'mortar, pottery'.—*vīcīcaēṣva* loc. pl. Vd. 6.51 (i. e. the bones are to be placed in stone ossuaries, or in terra-cotta vases, or in bags).—[Phl. *gac*; New P. *gac*]

vīdaēva- (from *vī* + *daēva-*): adj. 'against the Demons',—epithet of Zoroastrian divinities or sacred things.—Ys. 5.1 (*anāhitqm*).

vīdiēvō, see under *Vdī-*.

vīdvalīṣtvā- (from *vī* + *dvalīṣtvā-* q. v.): adj. 'destroying malice'.—Vsp. 15.3.

vīdāta-, see under *Vdā-*.

vīdātu- (from *vī* + *Vdā-*): sb. m. 'Vidhatu' (dissolution), demon of Death.—*vīdātaōt* abl. sg. Ys. 57.25.—[Phl. *vīhāt*]

vīdvāshō, see under *Vvid-*.

Vvīs-: vb. cl. 6 'come to, become'.—*vīsata* pret. indic. mid. 3 sg.

Ys. 57.22.—[Skt. *vīs-*.]

vīs- (from *Vvīs-*): sb. f. (dcln. Gr. § 279) 'village, clan'. Designation of the second division in the constitution of the Iranian state; see *nmāna*, (*vīs*), *zāntu-*, *dahyu-*.—*vīsaōt* abl. sg. Ys. 57.14; *vīsakē* gen. sg. (a-dcln., Gr. § 283 N.) Vt. 5.6.

[Skt. *vīs-*; Old P. *vīp-*; Phl. *vīs*]

vīspā- (cf. *vīs-*, *Vvīs-*): pron. adj. (Gr. § 443) 'all, every'.—Masc. *vīspō* *maidyō* nom. sg. Yt. 5.4; *vīspām* *ahām* acc. sg. Ys. 57.16; *vīspē* *daēva* (*karanō*, *aurvanta*) nom. pl. Ys. 57.18, Yt. 5.4.132; *vīspō* acc. pl. Ys. 57.29; *vīspāīś* instr. general pl. Ys. 57.17, Yt. 5.5; *vīspāēbō* dat. abl. pl. Ys. 57.12; *vīspānqm* *narqm* (*daēvanqm*, *ar̥nqm*) gen. pl. Ys. 26.8 etc., Ys. 57.32, Yt. 5.2. —Neut. *vīspā* *dqmān* (*nmāna*) acc. pl. Ys. 57.2, 4, 34.—Fem. *vīspqm* *zqm* acc. sg. Ys. 57.15; *vīspō* acc. pl. Ys. 26.10, Ys. 57.33, Yt. 5.2, Vd. 3.27; *vīspābō* dat. pl. Ys. 26.6; *vīspānqm* gen. pl. Yt. 5.2.—[Skt. *vīsvā-*; Old P. *vīsa-*; Phl. *vīsp*]

vīspō-pāesa- (from *vō* + *pāesah-*): adj. 'all-adorning, manifold'.—*vīspō-*, *pāesīm* *mastīm* 'universal knowledge' acc. sg. f. Ys. 57.20.

[Cf. Skt. *viśvāpēśas-*; cf. Phl. *harvīsp-pēśīf*]

vīsyā- (from *vīs-*): adj. 'belonging to the village'.—sb. m. nom. propr. 'Visya' (hierarch of the village).—adj. propr. 'of the Visya'.—*vīsyō* *fravašayō*.

[Cf. Skt. *viśyā-*; Old P. *viśiya-*]

vīstāspa- (cf. *aspā-*): sb. m. 'Vishtaspa' (Gushtasp), the Iranian king, patron of Zoroaster. (Not to be confounded with Vishtaspa

'Vīśāčāṇγ, the father of Darius.)—*kavōiś viśtāspake* 'of King Vishtasp' gen. sg. Yt. 5.132.

[Phl. *viśtāsp*; New P. *gušasp*; cf. Old P. *viśtāspa*]

varəp̥ra- (from *V̄i var-*): sb. n. (1) 'defense', (2) 'fiend'.—Yt. 14.3.
[Cf. Skt. *vṛtrād-*]

varəp̥ragna (from *varəp̥ra-* + *Vjan-*): sb. m. (1) 'victory' (Ys. 57.3 etc.); (2) 'Verethraghna' (genius of Victory, later *Varahrān*, *Bahrām*)—Ys. 57.3, 33; Yt. 14.1, 2 seq.—See next word.

varəp̥rajan- (from *varəp̥ra-* + *Vjan-*): adj. (dcln. Gr. § 317) 'victorious'.—Ys. 26.10 (abl. sg.), Ys. 57.2, 5, 9 (acc.), 3, 4, 22 (nom.); Vsp. 15.2 (dat.), 3 (nom.); Vd. 19.5 (nom.).—Cf. also *vārəp̥ragni-*.
[Cf. Skt. *vṛtrahāni-*]

varəp̥ravan- (from *varəp̥ra-*, Gr. § 855): adj. 'defensive'.—Superl.
varəp̥ravastamo nom. sg. m. (Gr. § 365 N. 3) Yt. 14.3.

varəzi- (from *Vvar-*): adj. 'working, effective'. Form regularly used in compounds. See next word.

varəzi.dōiþra- (from *varəzi-* + *dōiþra-*): adj. 'of beneficent glance'.—Ys. 26.3, see note.

vəhr̥ka- (probably from *V̄erac-* 'tear' = Skt. *vrāśe-*). sb. m. 'wolf'.—Vd. 6.50 acc. sg., cf. Gr. § 935
[Skt. *vṛkṣa-*; Phl. *gūrg*; New P. *gurg*]

vouru- (from *V̄i var-*, Gr. § 38): adj. 'broad, wide'.—See next word.
[Cf. Skt. *uri-*, *váriyasya-* (compar.)]

vouru.kaša- (cf. *vouru-*): sb. m. nom. propr. 'Vourukasha', a mythical sea.—Yt. 5.3, 4.—Cf. below under *zrayah-*.

vohu-, see under *vaphu-*.

vohu- *manah-* (from *vo* + *mo*): sb. n. 'Good Thought'. One of the Amesha Spentas, guardian genius of the cattle; later called Bahman. Gr. Introd. p. xxv § 33 —Ys. 57.24.

[Phl. *vohuman*; New P. *bahman*]

vōiñna- (prob. from *V̄vij-* = Skt. *vij-* 'dart, strike'): sb. f. 'plague'.—Ys. 57.14.

vaphwā- (from *V̄van-*, Gr. § 792): sb. f. 'herd'.

vaphwā. frāðana- (from *vaphwā-* + *frō*): adj. 'herd-increasing'.—Yt. 5.1.

vyañjman- (prob. from *V̄vyac-* = Skt. *V̄vyac-* 'encompass, assemble'). sb. n. 'council, assembly'.—Ys. 57.12 (acc. of goal; Gr. § 933 example).

Av. ॥ ॥ (v).

yaəibya, see above under *uva-*.

Av. ३. s.

sāta, see below under *Vsāt-* pret. indic.*sāoka-* (from *Vsā-* q. v.): sb. n. ‘weal, welfare, saving health’ (in religious sense).—*sāoka* instr. sg. Yt. 14.3.*sāokavāynt-* (from *sāoka-*): adj. ‘abounding in weal’.—*sāokavastomō* superl. nom. sg. m. Yt. 14.3.*sāoṣyāynt-* (fut. ptcpl. act. from *Vsā-* q. v.): sb. m. ‘Saoshyant, Saviour’.(1) Designation of the prophets or apostles of the faith, especially those holy men who will appear in a goodly company at the millennium and will make the world prepared for the final restoration. (2) In particular, their leader, the Saoshyant.—*sāoṣyāyntam* gen. pl. Ys. 26.6; *sāoṣyāyntāt* (a-decln.) abl. sg. Ys. 26.10; *sāoṣyās* nom. sg. Vd. 19.5.—[Phl. *sāoṣyōs*]*Vsāvah-*, *sāh-*: vb. ‘speak, say, announce’ (of formal speaking).—Cf. *frasasti*, *nāryō.sāvha-*.—[Skt. *sās-*; Old P. *þuh-*]*sāvha-* (from *Vsāvah-*): sb. m. ‘word’.—*nārimī sāvham* nom. prapr. q. v. Ys. 57.3.—[Skt. *sāsā-*]*sāta-*: num. (Gr. § 374) ‘hundred’.—*duye sāte* acc. du. n. Vd. 6.48.—Cf. also *caþwār.sāta-*.—[Skt. *sātā-*; Phl. *sāt*; New P. *sād*]*Vsād-*: vb. cl. 9, 10 ‘appear’.—*sānat* pret. indic. act. 3 sg. (Gr. § 591) Yt. 14.7, 9.—[Skt. *sād-*; Old P. *þad-*; cf. New P. *pe-send* (Horn)]*sānat*, see under *Vsāa-*.*sāfa-*: sb. m. ‘hoof’.—*sāfōphō* nom. pl. Ys. 57.27.[Skt. *sāphā-*; Phl. *sumb*; New P. *sūm*, *sumb*]*sārah-*: sb. m. ‘head’.—See *sāra-*.—[Skt. *sīras-*; Phl. *sar*; New P. *sar*]*sārōda-*: sb. m. ‘kind, sort’.—Cf. *pōrusarōda-*.[Cf. Skt. *sārdhas-*; Old P. *þārdu-*; Phl. *sārētak*; New P. *sarduh*, *sartak*]*Vsāh-*, see under *Vsāvah-*.*sātar-*: sb. m. ‘tormentor, oppressor’. Designation of a class of evil beings, men or demons.—*sāþram* gen. pl. Yt. 14.4.[Phl. Vers. has *sāstārān*; Nar. has *anyāyānām*]*sāra-* (cf. *sara-*): sb. m. ‘head’.—See *jīrō.sāra-*, *pāþō.sāra-*.[Phl. *sār-vār* ‘helmet’; New P. *asār*]*sāsta-* (pass. picpl. from *Vsāh-*): adj. ‘commanded’.—Cf. *zāvanō.sāsta-*. [Skt. *sāsta-*]*sāstar-* (from *Vsāh-*): sb. m. ‘ruler’.—*sāsta* nom. sg. Yt. 14.13.[Skt. *sāstār-*; Phl. *sāstār*]*sāsnā-* (from *sāh-*): sb. f. ‘commandment, doctrine’.—Cf. *sāsnō.guś-*.[Cf. Skt. *sāsana-*]

sāsnō.guš (from *sāsnā-* + *Vguš*): adj. ‘hearkening unto the commandments’.—*sāsnō.gušam* gen. pl. m. Ys. 26.4.

Vsāh- (cf. *Vsah-*): vb. cl. 2 (1) ‘direct, teach’; (2) ‘command, rule’.—Cf. *sāsta-*, *sāstar-*, *sāsnā-*.—[Skt. *sās-*, *śiś-*]

sispata, see under *Vz spā-*.

Vsī-: vb. cl. 2, 1 ‘lie down, recline’.—*sāta* pret. indic. mid. 3 sg. Vd. 3.24; *sayamnō* (cl. 1) pres. ptepl. mid. nom. sg. m. Vd. 3.25. [Skt. *śi-*]

Vsuc-: vb. cl. 1 ‘burn, gleam’.—Cf. *sūka-*.

[Skt. *suc-*; Phl. *sūkhan*; New P. *sūkhan*]

sūrunvānt- (from *Vsru*, *Gr.* § 821 expl.): adj. ‘heard, following oral tradition’.—*sūrunvata* instr. sg. m. Ys. 57.3; Yt. 5.9; Yt. 14.5.

Vsū-: vb. cl. 4 ‘swell, increase, prosper, save’ (esp. of good beings or holy things).—Cf. *saoka-*, *savista-*, etc.

[Skt. *sū-*; Phl. *afzūtan*; New P. *afzūdan*]

sūka- (from *Vsuc-*): adj. ‘bright, gleaming’;—sb. m. ‘glance, sight’.—Cf. *dūraž.sūka-*.

sūnō, see under *span-*.

sūra- (from *Vsū-* q. v.): adj. ‘mighty, valiant, helpful’ (to save). Epithet of good divinities.—Ys. 26.1, 10; Ys. 57.11; Yt. 5.1, 4, 7, 9 (Anahita); *sūre* voc. sg. f. Yt. 5.9, 132.

[Skt. *sūra-*; Old P. *þūra-vāhara-* nomen prop.]

savista- (from *Vsū-* q. v.): superl. adj. ‘most mighty’ (to help and save).—*savistāhe* Vsp. 15.2 (Mazda).—[Skt. *sáviṣṭha-*]

stairiš (from *Vstar-*): sb. n. ‘bedding, carpet’.—Cf. *hā.stairiš-*.

[Cf. Skt. *stardá-*; cf. New P. *bi-star*]

staoyah- (from *stāi-*, *stvi-*): compar. adj. ‘stouter, thicker’.—Fem. *ostao耶hī-*.—Cf. *aspō.sto*, *būzu.sto*.

[Skt. *sthāvīyas-*]

Vstar-: vb. cl. 9 ‘stretch, spread, extend’.—+ *fra* ‘extend’.—*frastānuta* pret. indic. mid. 3 sg. (*Gr.* § 591 expl.) Ys. 57.6; *frastārata-* pass. ptepl. (see s. v.) Ys. 57.2.—Cf. *star̄ta.gātu-*, *stairiš-*.

[Skt. *star-*; Phl. *vastartan*, *vistartan*; New P. *gustardan*]

star- (from *Vstar-*): sb. m. (decln. *Gr.* § 329) ‘star’.—*haca avaþyō star̄byō* dat. abl. pl. ‘from yonder stars’ Yt. 5.132.

[Skt. *stár-*; Phl. *star*, *stārak*; New P. *sitārah*]

star̄ta- (from *Vstar-*): pass. ptepl. adj. ‘spread, stretch’.—Cf. *star̄ta.gātu-*, *frastārata*.—[Skt. *stryā-*]

star̄ta.gātu- (from *star̄ta-* + *gō*): adj. ‘having a divan spread’.—*nā star̄ta.gātuš sayamnō* ‘a man lying upon a spread divan’ Vd. 3.25.

Vstā-: vb. cl. 3 ‘stand’.—*hiṣtahe* pres. indic. mid. 2 sg. Vd. 3.29; *hiṣtaite* pres. indic. mid. 3 sg. Yt. 14.13.—Cf. *paitiṣtāna-*.

[Skt. *sthā-*; Old P. *stā-*]

Vstu-: vb. cl. 2, 1 (*Gr.* § 529) ‘praise, laud’.—+ *apa* ‘renounce’—*staōmi* pres. indic. act. 1 sg. Ys. 26.1; *stuvāt* pres. (scdry.) subj. act. 3 sg. (*Gr.* § 529.3) Yt. 5.8; *apa.stavāne* pres. subj. mid. 1 sg. Vd. 19.7; *apa.stavavuha* pres. imperat. mid. 2 sg. Vd. 19.6.

[Skt. *stu-*; Phl. *stūtan*, *stāyītan*; New P. *sitūdan*]

Vstā- (a side-form of *Vstā-*): vb. ‘stand, stand firm, be stout’.—Cf. *stvi.kaofa-*, *staoyah-*.—[Skt. *sthū-*]

stāī-, *stvi-* (from *Vstā-*): adj. ‘firm, stout’.—Cf. *stvi.kaofa-*, *staoyah-*.—[Cf. Skt. *sthārā-*, *stāvīyas-*]

stānā- (from *Vstā-* q. v.): sb. f. ‘column, pillar’.—Cf. *hazaurō.stānā-*.—[Skt. *sthāvī-*; Phl. *stān*; New P. *sutūn*]

starōpwānt- (from *Vstar-*, *Gr.* § 821): adj. ‘leveling, striking down’.—*starōpwata snaipiṣa* instr. sg. n. Ys. 57.10.

stāhrpaesā- (from *star-* + *pe*): adj. ‘star-adorned’.—Ys. 57.21.

[Phl. *star-pesit*]

stvi.kaofa- (from *stāī-* + *kō*): adj. ‘stout-humped’ (of camel).—Yt. 14.12.

snaipiṣ- (from *Vsnāp-*): sb. n. (dcln. *Gr.* § 359) ‘weapon’.—Ys. 57.10, 16, 22, 29, 31.—[Phl. *snaḥ*, *snaš* (Horn)]

Vsnāp-: vb. cl. 1 ‘smite, pierce’.—Cf. *snāpa-*, *snaipiṣ-*.—[Skt. *śnāth-*]

snāpa- (from *Vsnāp-*): sb. m. ‘smiting’.—*snāpāi* dat. sg. ‘for smiting down’ Ys. 57.32.—[Phl. *snaḥ*, *snaš* (Horn)]

spātīta- (from *Vspit-*, *Gr.* § 786): adj. ‘white’.—Yt. 14.13.

[Skt. *svētīta-*; Phl. *spēt*; New P. *spēd*]

spaḥṣti- (from *Vspaḥš-*, an *s*-formation from *Vspas-* q. v., *Gr.* § 158): sb. f. ‘observation, watchfulness’.

span- (from *Vstā-*): sb. m. (dcln. *Gr.* § 314 N. 1 b) ‘dog’.—*spānām* acc. sg. Vd. 6.50; *sūnō* nom. (acc.) pl. Vd. 6.45, 46, 47.

[Skt. *sván-*; Phl. *sak*, *sag*; New P. *sag*]

Vspar-: vb. cl. 6 ‘go, tread, stamp, spring’.—Cf. *frasparana-*.

[Skt. *sphar-*, *sphur-*; Phl. *spurtan* (Bund.); New P. *sipardan*]

Vspas-: vb. cl. 4 ‘watch, observe’.—Cf. *pouru.spaḥṣti-*.

[Skt. *spaś-*, *paś-*]

V1 spā-: vb. cl. 4 ‘throw’.—+ *aipi* ‘toss’.—*aipi.spayeiti* pres. indic. 3 sg. Yt. 14.13.

V2 spā-: vb. cl. 3 ‘deck, adorn’.—+ *fra* ‘decorate’.—*frā ... sispara* pret. indic. mid. Yt. 5.7.

Vspit-: vb. cl. 1 ‘be bright, shining, white’.—Cf. *spātīta-*, *spiti-*.

[Skt. *svit-*]

spitāma-, *spitāma-* (cf. *Vspit-*, cf. Gr. § 849): patronym., sb. m. ‘descendent of Spitama’. Esp. Spitama Zarathushtra.—Ys. 26.5; Ys. 57.8; Yt. 5.1; Yt. 14.1; Vd. 3.23; Vd. 6.45; Vd. 19.7.

[Phl. *spitāmān*]

spiti- (from *Vspit-*): adj. ‘white, clear, bright’.—Cf. *spitāma-*, *spiti-dōipra-*.—[Cf. Skt. *śvity-áca*-]

spiti.dōipra- (from *spiti-* + *dō-*): adj. ‘clear-eyed’.—Yt. 14.17 (of a young man).—[Phl. *spit-dōsr*]

spanta- (from *Vstū-* q. v.): adj. ‘wholesome, beneficent, holy’. A cardinal word in the Avesta, and rendered in Phl. Vers. by *afrānīk* ‘increasing, bounteous’ (cf. for meaning Eng. ‘august’ = reverend, from Lat. *aug-eo* ‘to increase’). Nar. generally has a compd. or superl. *mahat-*, *guru-*.—Ys. 26.1, 3, 10 (Fravashis); Ys. 26.3, Ys. 57.2, 6, 8, 12, 23, Vd. 19.9 (Amesha Spentas); Ys. 57.24 (Spenta Armaiti); Ys. 57.17, Vd. 19.9 (Holy Spirit of Ormazd); Ys. 57.27 (horses of Sraosha).

[Cf. Skt. *śvāntā-*; Phl. *aspand*; New P. *aspand*, *ispend*]

spāništa- (superl. to *spanta-*, Gr. § 365): adj. ‘holiest, most benevolent’. Epithet of Ahura Mazda.—Yt. 14.1 (voc. sg.).

[Phl. *spaenīšt*]

smar̄gnā- (? cf. Skt. *smásru-* ‘beard’): sb. m. ‘hair’.—See next word.

smar̄gnō.daēma- (from *smar̄gnō* + *daēman-*): ‘having hairy eyes’.—Yt. 14.12 (shaggy brows of Bactrian camel).

sraēšta- (superl. to noun *sraē-* q. v.): adj. ‘fairest, most excellent’.—Ys. 26.2.—[Skt. *śrēṣṭha-*]

sraoḡa- (from *Vsrau-*): sb. m. ‘hearing, obedience’. Esp. personified as divinity, Sraosha (see Introd. to Ys. 57.1).—Ys. 57.2, 3, 4, 13, 14, 25, 26, 32, 33; Vsp. 15.1 (personified devotion).

[Phl. *sro᷍*; New P. *serō᷍*]

sraoḡō.carana- (from *sraoḡa-* + *carana-* q. v.): sb. f. ‘whip, rod’ (lit. ‘causing obedience’). A sort of whip or scourge used in connection with the *aspahē aṣṭra* (q. v.) for inflicting stripes in religious flagellation or self-castigation.—Vd. 6.48 (instr. sg.).

sraoḡō.pāta- (from *sro᷍* + *Vfā-* q. v.): adj. ‘protected by Sraosha, under Sraosha’s keeping’.—Ys. 57.34 (acc. pl.).

sruska- (from *Vsrae-* q. v.): sb. m. ‘drop, hail’.—See next word.

[Phl. *srišk*; New P. *sirišk* ‘drop’]

Vsrae-: vb. ‘fall in drops, or as hail’.—*srascintiš karəpō* pres. ptepl. nom. pl. fem. ‘victuals trickling from the mouth’ Vd. 3.29.

sravah- (from *Vsrau-*): sb. n. ‘word’.—*sravō* acc. pl. Ys. 57.4.—Cf. also *dōuš.sravah-*.—[Skt. *śrāvas-*; Phl. *srav* (Horn)]

Vsri-: vb. cl. 1 (1) 'lean, rest'; (2) 'betake oneself'.—*srayanō* pres.
ptepl. mid. nom. sg. m. (*Gr.* § 507) Vd. 3.29.—[Skt. *sri-*]
sri-: sb. f. 'beauty, fairness'.—Cf. *srīra-*, *sraśta-*.—[Skt. *sri-*]
srīra- (from *sri-*): adj. 'fair, beautiful'.—Vs. 57.19; Yt. 5.7 (bis);
Yt. 14.2, 7, 9, 17.—[Skt. *śrīrā-*]

Vsru-: vb. cl. 5 'hear'.—Caus. 'recite'.—+*sra* (caus.) 'chant'.—*frasrāvayat* pret. indic. act. 3 sg. Vs. 57.8, Vd. 19.10;—*frastrata* (see s. v.).—[Skt. *sru-*; Phl. *sruātan*; New P. *srūdan*]

sru-: sb. n. 'horn'.—Cf. *sruā*, *sruāna*.—[Phl. *srūb*; New P. *suriū*] *sruye*, see under *sruā*.

sruṇēna- (from *sru-*, Gr. § 829): adj. 'made of horn'.—*srvaēna* nom.

Pl. m. Ys. 57.27 (hoofs)

sruvā- (cf. *sru-*): sb. f. 'horn'—*sruvā* acc. du. Vt. 14.7.—Cf. also *za-*

[Ebl. *anāh* *anāw*; Nám. B. *anāw*]

ranyo.srua-.—[Ph. *srib*, *sruv*; New P. *suru*]

Av. 40 3.

ȝǣcta- (fr. *Vȝi-*): sb. n. 'land, property, possession'.—Cf. *ȝǣtō*, *frāðana-*.

jaetō.frādāna- (from *jaeta-* + *frād*): adj. 'increasing property, furthering the land'.—Yt. 5.1.

ἡδ-: adj. 'happy, joyful'.—*ἡδ* nom. sg. f. (*Gr.* § 250) Vd. 3.24.

V̥i-: vb. cl. 2 'dwell, occupy, possess'.—Cf. *ḁiwi.ʃ̥itan-*, *ʃ̥acta-*.

[Skt. *ksi-*, Gr. § 158 N. 1]

V̄stu-: vb. cl. 1 'move, stir'.—+ *aipi* 'interrupt'.—*anapi.ṣṭuta-* pass.
ptepl. (q. v.) Vsp. 15.2.—Cf. also *fraṣṭusaṭ*, *ṣṭyaoḍna-*.

[Skt. *cyyu-*; Old P. *šiyu-*; New P. *šudan*]

V̄sus- (from *V̄su-*, inchoat., Gr. § 697): inchoat. vb. cl. 6 (Gr. § 697)
start, stir'. — + *fra* 'come forth, proceed'. — *fraṣusaf*
pret. indic. act. 3 sg. Vt. 5.7.

Av. 70 5.

žyaožna- (from *Všu-*, Gr. § 162): sb. n. 'deed, action'.—Vs. 57.4; Vsp. 15.1, Yt. 5.9; Yt. 14.5.—[Skt. *cyāutná*-]

Avg. \$ 2.

zairi-: adj. 'yellow, golden'.—Cf. *zairigavṛṣa-*, *oḍīṣpṛṣa-*.
[Skt. *hári-*; Phl. *zar*, *zarīn*; New P. *zar-*]

za'irigaoža- (from *zō* + *ga'*): adj. 'golden-eared'.—Yt. 14.9 (of a horse).
[Cf. Phl. *zaringož*]

zaīri.dōipra- (from *zō + dō*): adj. ‘golden-eyed’ (epithet of Haoma, because of its yellow flowers).—Ys. 57.19.

zaēnah- (from *Vzi-*): sb. n. ‘vigilance, watchfulness’.—Ys. 57.16.
[Phl.Vers. has *zēnāvandih*].

izaotar- (from *Vizu-*): sb. m. ‘invoker, priest’. Title of the Zoroastrian priest, later *Zōt*.—*aoi zaotarəm* acc. sg. ‘to the officiating priest’ Yt. 5.132.—[Skt. *hōtar-*; Phl. *zōt*.]

zzaotar-: uncertain.—*zaotarəm* acc. sg. Ys. 11.1. Perhaps ‘keeper, drover’ (?). Nar. has *grhītāram* ‘keeper, retainer’; Phl.Vers. transcribes as *zōt* (possibly *zāt*, cf. West & Haug, *Arda Viraf Glossary* p. 150). The reference in *zaotarəm* is at all events to a man of the third class, since *bāyārəm* and *hāyārəm* refer respectively to the warrior and priestly classes.

zaōprā- (from *Vizn-*): sb. f. ‘offering, oblation, libation’ (esp. consecrated water).—Ys. 57.3; Yt. 5.8, 9; Yt. 14.5.

[Skt. *hōtrā-*; Phl. *zōhr*; New P. *zōr*]

zaōprā.bara- (from *zaōprā- + Vbar-*): adj. ‘offering libations’.—Yt. 5.132.

Vizan-: vb. cl. 1, 4 (1) ‘beget, bear’; (2) ‘be born’ (intrans. and mid.).—+ *us* ‘be born’.—*zānātē* pres. subj. mid. 3 sg. (on *ā*, cf. Gr. § 478 N. 2) Ys. 11.6; *zayāntē* (cl. 4) pres. subj. mid. 3 pl. Ys. 11.6; *us.zayātē* pres. subj. mid. 3 sg. Vd. 19.5.—Cf. also *azāta-*, *zāntu-*.—[Skt. *jan-*; Phl. *zātan*; New P. *zādan*]

Vizzan-: vb. cl. 1 ‘know’.—+ *paiti* ‘recognize, receive, welcome’,—+ *ava* ‘perceive’.—*ava.zānqū* pres. (scdry.) subj. act. 3 pl. Vd. 6.45; *paiti.zāntō* pass. ptcpl. (adj.) nom. sg. m. Ys. 57.14, 34.—Cf. also *azaiṇti-*, *huzantu-*.

[Skt. *jan-*, *jñā-*; cf. Phl. *dānistān*; New P. *dānistān*]

zāntu- (from *Vizan-*): sb. m. ‘tribe, town’ (Lat. *gens*)—the third largest division in the four-fold constitution of the Iranian state, viz. (1) *nmāna-*, (2) *vis-*, (3) *zāntu-*, (4) *dahyu-*.—*zāntaoč* abl. sg. ‘from that town’ Ys. 57.14; *zāntōš* gen. sg. Yt. 5.6.

[Skt. *jantū-*; Phl. *zānd*]

zāntūma- (from *zāntu-*): adj. ‘belonging to or presiding over the tribe’.—Ys. 26.1.

zam-, **zām-**: sb. f. (decln. Gr. § 318) ‘earth’.—*zō* nom. sg. Vd. 3.24, 26, 28; *zqm* acc. sg. Ys. 57.23, 33, Vd. 3.23, 25, 26, 28; *zāmā paiti* instr. sg. Yt. 5.3; *zāmē paiti* dat. sg. Vd. 6.51; *zāmō* gen. sg. Ys. 11.7.
[Skt. *jam-*, *jm-*; Phl. *zāmik*; New P. *zāmī*]

zaya- (from *Vzi-*): sb. m., n. ‘weapon, missile’.—Vd. 19.8, 9.—Cf. also *zayōtāma-*.—[Phl. *zāi*]

zayana- (from *Vzi-*, cf. Av. *zyam-*, *zim-*, 2 *zaya* ‘hiems’): adj. ‘relating to winter’;—sb. m. ‘winter’.—Yt. 5.5 (seeé *Gr.* § 932 expl.).
[Cf. Skt. *hāyana-*]

zayōtama- (superl. corresp. to noun *zaya-* q. v.): adj. ‘best-armed’.—Yt. 14.1.

Vzar-: vb. ‘grow old, waste away’.—Cf. *zrvan-*,

[Skt. 1 *jar-*; cf. Phl. *zār*; New P. *zār* (Horn)]

zarapuštra- (cf. *uštra-*): sb. m. nom. propr. ‘Zarathushtra, Zoroaster’, Gk. Ζωροάστρης. The founder of the Avestan religion and prophet of ancient Iran.—Ys. 11.8; Ys. 26.5; Ys. 57.8; Yt. 5.1, 7, 9; Yt. 14.1; Vd. 3.23; Vd. 6.45; Vd. 19.5 seq.

[Phl. *zartušt*, *zaratuhašt*; New P. *zardušt* etc.]

zarapuštri- (from *zō*): adj. ‘Zarathushtrian, belonging to or descended from Zoroaster’.—*zarapuštrōiš* gen. sg. m. ‘son of Z.’ Ys. 26.5; *zarapuštri sravā* acc. pl. n. ‘words of Z.’ (*Gr.* § 252) Ys. 57.4; *zarapuštrayō* voc. pl. m. ‘ye followers of Z.’ Vsp. 15.1.

[Phl. *zartuštan*]

zarapuštrōtama- (superl. to *zarapuštra-*): sb. m. ‘Zarathushtrotema’, the chief high-priest, Dastur i Dasturan;—adj. ‘belonging to the Zarathushtrotema’.—Ys. 26.1 (*fravašayō*).

[Phl. *zaratuštūm*]

zaranya- (cf. *zāri-*): adj. ‘golden’;—sb. m. ‘gold’.—*zaranya* instr. sg. m. Ys. 57.27 (horses’ hoofs shod with gold).

[Skt. *hīranya-*; Phl. *zarīn*; New P. *zarīn*]

zaranyō.aividāna- (from *zō* + *aividāna-*): adj. ‘with golden bridle, or caparison’.—Yt. 14.9.

zaranyō.srva- (from *zō* + *srvā-*): adj. ‘golden-horned’.—Yt. 14.7.

zarazdāti (from *zard-* + *Vdā-*): sb. f. ‘laying to heart, heart’s devotion, propagation (of the Gospel)’.—Vsp. 15.2 (dat. sg.).

zard-: sb. n. (cf. Ys. 31.12) ‘heart’.—See preceding word.

[Skt. *hṛd-*; Phl. *dil*; New P. *dil* (cf. Horn)]

zarštva-: sb. m. ‘stone’.—Cf. *zarštvaēna-*.

zarštvaēna- (from *zarštva-*, *Gr.* § 829): adj. ‘made of stone’;—sb. m. ‘stone’.—Vd. 6.46, see note.

zavana- (from *Vi zu-*): sb. m. ‘call, invocat or’.—Cf. *zavanō.sāsta-*, [Skt. *hāvana-*]

zavanō.sāsta- (from *zō* + *sāsta-*): adj. ‘commanded at call, at call when invoked’.—Ys. 5.9.

zasta-: sb. m. ‘hand’.—*zastaya* loc. sg. Ys. 57.31; *zastō* acc. pl. Vsp. 15.1.
[Skt. *hāsta-*; Old P. *dasta-*; Phl. *dast*; New P. *dast*]

zazvēnha, see under *Vzā-*.

Vzā-: vb. cl. 3 'get, obtain, win'.—*zazvāvha* pf. ptepl. act. nom. pl. 'victorious' Yt. 5.132.

zāta- (from *Vzā-*, pass. ptepl.): adj. 'born'.—Cf. *azāta-*.
[Skt. *jātā-*; Phl. *zāt*]

zānāite, see under *Vzā-*.

zānu-: sb. m. 'knee'.—Cf. *āhśnu-*.
[Skt. *jānu-*; Phl. *zānuk*, *jānuk*; New P. *zānū*]

zāni- (from *Vzā-*): sb. f. 'birth'.—Cf. *huzāmit-*, and *huzāmi-* Yt. 5.87.
[Skt. *jāmu-*]

zāvar- (from *Vzā-*): sb. n. 'fleetness, vigor'.—Ys. 11.2; Ys. 57.26.
[Phl. *zōr*, *zavār*; New P. *zōr*]

zāviṣi, see under *Vzā-*.

Vzi-: vb. 'impel, drive'.—Cf. *zašnah-*, *zuya-*.—[Skt. *hi-*]

zināf, see under *Vzyā-*, *zi-*.

zi-: particle postpos. 'for, indeed, verily'.—Yt. 14.12; Vd. 3.24.
[Skt. *hi-*]

zuža: uncertain word.—Yt. 5.7, cf. also *frazužm* Yt. 5.126, *barō.zužm* Yt. 19.42, possibly also *zuža*, ZPhl. Gl. p. 30.2. Perhaps a special garment or adornment, possibly 'bracelet' serving also as arm-protector in the case of an archer. See representation of Ardvī Sura in Justi's *Geschichte des alten Persiens* p. 94; and Dieulafoy's Persian archers from Susa in the Louvre.

Vzāzā-: vb. cl. 1 (1) 'call, invoke'; (2) 'cry out, chide, curse' (euphemistic).—*zavaīti*, *oāṇti* pres. indic. act. 3 sg., pl. Ys. 11.1, 2, 3;—*zāvīgi* aor. indic. mid. pass. 1 sg. (Gr. § 664) Vd. 19.6 (Phl. Vers. also has 'thy ancestors worshipped me, do thou also worship me').—See *Vzbā-* below.

[Skt. *hū-*, *hwā-*; cf. Phl. *āzhāyišn* 'invocation, prayer' (Horn)]

Vzzā-: vb. cl. 1 'speed, hasten, drive'.—Cf. *zāvar-*.

[Skt. *jū-*; cf. Phl. *zāt*; New P. *zād* 'quick']

zāmā, *zāmē* etc., see under *zam-*.

zāpa- (from *Vzā-*): sb. m. 'birth'.—Yt. 5.2 'Ardvī Sura purifies the wombs for child-bearing'.

zām, see under *zam-*.

Vzbā-: vb. cl. 4 'call, invoke'.—*zbayemi* pres. indic. act. 1 sg. Ys. 26.1.
—See *Vzāzā-* above.

[Skt. *hwā-*, *hū-*; Phl. *āzbāyišn* 'invocation, prayer' (Horn)]

Vzyā-, *zi-*: vb. cl. 9 (Gr. § 588) 'take away, deprive forcibly'.—*zināf* pres. (scdry.) subj. act. 3 sg. Ys. 11.5 (with two acc.).

[Skt. *jyā-*, *ji-* (*jināti*); Old P. *ātī-*; cf. Phl. *zīnītār* (ZPhl. Gl.); New P. *zīnītan*]

zrayah- (from *Vzri-*): sb. n. 'sea, expanse of ocean'. Esp. the Sea Vourukasha.—*aoi zrūyō* acc. sg. 'to the sea' Yt. 5.3; *zrayāī* loc. sg. (*Gr.* §§ 341, 357 N. 2) Yt. 5.4.

[Cf. Skt. *jrāyas-*; Old P. *drayah-*; Phl. *daryāk*; New P. *daryāt* (Horn)]

Vzri-: vb. cl. १ 'go, stretch, expand'.—Cf. *zrayah-*.—[Skt. *jri-*]

zrvan- (from *Vizar-* q. v.): sb. n. 'time'. Esp. with *akaranā-* (q. v.) 'Boundless Time, Eternity'. In later Zoroastrianism Ormazd and Ahriman are conceived of as sprung from Zarvan.—Vd. 19.9 (*Gr.* § 992 N. 2 expl.) — [Phl. *zārvān*; New P. *zārvān*]

Av. ०० ३.

Vzgar- (side-form of *Vjār-* q. v.): vb. cl. १ 'flow, run, stream'.—+ *fra* 'flow forth'.—*fražgaraīti* pres. indic. act. 3 sg. Yt. 5.4.

Av. २, ८, १० (११) ५, ६, ७ (१२)

īha-, hā-, ta-: dem. pron. (decln. *Gr.* § 409) 'this'.—*hō* nom. sg. m. Ys. 57.18; *hā* nom. sg. f. Yt. 5.5.—See also *tu-*.—[Skt. *sa-*, *sā-*, *ta-*]

z hu- (from *ham*, *hny*, cf. Gk. & πλος, Lat. *semel*) insep. prefix 'together, one'.—Cf. *hakarāt*, *hazāra-*.—[Skt. *sa-*]

haipya- (from *han-* q. v., *Gr.* § 812): adj. 'real, true, very'.—*haipīm* acc. sg. advl. (*Gr.* § 934) 'essentially' Ys. 11.1.

[Skt. *satyā-*; Old P. *hašiya-*]

haurva- (from *Vhar-*, *Gr.* § 819): adj. 'whole, entire'.—Cf. *haurvata-*.—[Skt. *sárva-*; Old P. *haruva-*; Phl. *har*, *har-vīsp*; New P. *har*]

haurvata- (from *haurva-*, *Gr.* § 842): sb. f. 'wholeness, perfection, Haurvatat (Salvation). Cf. *Gr.* Introd. p. xxvi § 37.—*haurvataś* nom. sg. (*Gr.* § 281) Ys. 57.24.—See *amrītāt-* above.

[Skt. *sarvāt-*; Phl. *hordat*; New P. *hordad*]

haēnā- (from *Vhi-*): sb. f. 'band, host, horde' (always in bad sense, ravaging army).—*haēnābyō* dat. abl. pl. (*Gr.* § 247 expl.) Ys. 57.25. [Skt. *sēnā-*; Old P. *hainā-*; Phl. *hēn*]

haēva-, haoyā-: adj. 'left, left side'.—*hōyām* acc. sg. n. (*Gr.* § 63 N. 2 expl.) Ys. 11.4.—[Skt. *savyā-*; Phl. *hōi*]

haoma- (from *Vihu-*): sb. m. 'haoma-plant, juice, Haoma' (divinity).—Ys. 11.1, 3, 4, 7, 8; Ys. 57.19; Vd. 19.9.

[Skt. *sóma-*; Phl. *hōm*; New P. *hōm*]

haomanavha- (from *hu + manah-*, cf. *Gr.* § 60 N. c): adj. 'well-minded'.—Yt. 5.8 (dat. sg. m.).—[Skt. *sāumanasā-*]

- haomayō*, see below, under adjective *haomi-*.
- haomavant-* (from *haoma-*): adj. ‘consisting of haoma’.—*haomavaitibyō zaoprāhyō* dat. abl. f. pl. ‘haoma oblations’ Yt. 5.8.
[Skt. sómant-; cf. Phl. hōmōnād]
- haomi-* (from *haoma-*, cf. also Ys. 7.3): adj. ‘provided with haoma’.—*haomayō* Yt. 5.9, see note.
- haoyō*, see under *hava-*.
- haozq̄pwa-* (from *huzanṭu-* q.v.): sb. n. ‘gracious knowledge, reverence’.—*haozq̄pwa* instr. sg. Ys. 57.23.—[Phl. huzandīḥ]
- hakorṣṭ* (from *z ha-* + *Vkar-*): adv. (*Gr.* §§ 375, 730) ‘once’.—Cf. *hakorṣṭjan-*.—[Skt. sakṛt]
- hakorṣṭjan-* (from *h-* + *Vjan-*): adj. ‘killing at one stroke’.—Yt. 14.15 (epithet of a boar).
- hanuharṣṇa-* (from *V i har-*): sb. n. ‘jaw-bone’ (cf. *paitiśharṣṇa-* ‘jaw’).—*hanuharṣṇe* acc. du. Ys. 11.4, 5.
- Vhac-*: vb. cl. 1 ‘accompany, attend, follow’.—+ *upa* ‘attend’.—*upavacayeni* caus. pres. subj. act. 1 sg. ‘attach myself to’ Yt. 5.8; *hacimnō* pres. ptepl. pass. nom. sg. m. ‘attended by evil reports’ Ys. 11.1, 3.—[Skt. sac-]
- haca-* (from *Vhac-*): (1) prep. w. instr. abl. ‘with, together with, from’;—(2) prefix, cf. *haca.mana-*.—With abl. Ys. 26.10; Ys. 57.12, 14; Yt. 5.3, 7, 9, 132; Yt. 14.5; Vd. 19.6.
[Skt. sácā; Old P. *haca*; Phl. *aj*; New P. *az*, *z-*]
- haca.mana-* (from *haca* + *Vman-*): adj. ‘attentive in thought’.—Yt. 5.8.
- hapra*: adv. ‘together, complete’.—See next word.—[Skt. satrā]
- haprā.nivāiti-* (from *hapra* + *Vvan-*): sb. f. ‘complete conquest’.—Ys. 57.26.
- Vhad-*: vb. cl. 1, 3 ‘sit, seat oneself’.—+ *ni* ‘descend to’.—*niśauhasti* pres. indic. act. 3 sg. (*Gr.* § 754.3) Ys. 57.30.—Cf. also *aīwifastar-*.
[Skt. *sad-*; Old P. *had-*; Phl. *niśastan*; New P. *niśastan*]
- hadā-*: (1) adv. ‘always’; (2) prep. w. abl. instr. ‘with’.—Ys. 57.17.
[Skt. *sahá*, cf. *sádā*; Old P. *hadā*]
- hanjamana-* (from *ham* + *Vgam-, jam-*): sb. n. ‘meeting’.—*hanjamane* loc. sg. Ys. 11.2 (the race-course, or battle).
[Cf. Skt. *sagamā-*; Phl. *hanjaman*; New P. *anjuman*]
- hant-*, *hat-* (from *V i ah-*, pres. ptepl.): adj. ‘being, living being, creature’.—*hātqm* gen. pl. m. (*Gr.* § 18 N. 3) Yt. 5.9.—Cf. also *haiḍya-*.—[Skt. *sānt-*, *sat-*]
- hapta*: num. (*Gr.* § 366) ‘seven’.—*karṣvān yātī hapta* ‘the seven Karshvars’ Yt. 5.5.—[Skt. *saptā*; Phl. *haft*; New P. *haft*]

haptavhāti- (from *hapter* + *hāti-* q. v.): adj. ‘comprising seven chapters’;—sb. m. ‘*Yasna Haptanhaiti*’ (see *Gr.* Introd. p. xviii § 13).—Ys. 57.22; Vsp. 15.2.—[Phl. *haft-hāt*]

haptayahsti- (from *hō* + *yahsti-*): sb. m. ‘seven stalks’ (of barsom).—Ys. 57.6 (acc. pl.), see note.

haptō.karṣvairīm, see under next word.

haptō.karṣvan- (from *hō* + *ko*): adj. ‘consisting of seven Karshvars or zones’.—*haptō.karṣvairīm* acc. sg. fem. (*Gr.* § 855 expl.) Ys. 57.23.—[Phl. *haft-keśvaro*]

1 ham, *ham*, *han̄o*: adv., vbl. prefix (*Gr.* §§ 750, 753 N. 2) ‘with, together’.—Cf. *hama-*, *hamr̄apa-*, *ham.tāsti*, *hamjamana-*.

[Skt. *sám*; Old P. *ham*; Phl. *ham*; New P. *ham*]

2 ham-: sb. f. ‘summer’.—Cf. *hamin-*.—[Cf. Skt. *sámā-* ‘year, season’]

hamā- (from *hami*): adj. ‘same, entire’.—*hamāhe ... hamayā* gen. sg. m. f. Ys. 57.31.—Cf. also *hamō.hyābra-*.

[Skt. *samá-*; Old P. *hamā-*; Phl. *hamāk*; New P. *hamah*]

hamr̄apa- (from *hamā-*, *Gr.* §§ 844, 942): adv. ‘continually’.—Yt. 5.5.

hamō.hyābra- (from *hamā-* + *hyō*): adj. ‘all-powerful, monarch’.—Yt. 14.13.

hamr̄apa- (from *ham* + *Var-*): sb. m. ‘adversary, foe’.—Ys. 57.26.

[Cf. Skt. *sámṛti-* ‘conflict’]

Vhar-: vb. cl. 8 ‘guard’.—+ *ni* ‘keep guard over, preserve’.

—*niśhaurvaiti* pres. indic. act. 3 sg. (*Gr.* § 754.2) Ys. 57.16.

—Cf. also *haurva-*, *harstar-*, *harṣbra-*, *hiṣara-*.

haraitī- (cf. *harā-*): sb. f. nom. propr. ‘*Haraiti*’, name of a mountain, Haraiti Bareza, Mount Alborz.—*haraiḥyō* gen. sg. (*Gr.* § 259) Ys. 57.19, 21.

harā-: sb. f. nomen propr. ‘*Hara*’, Mount Alborz in Mazanderan, south of Caspian Sea.—Cf. *haraitī-*.

harstar- (from *Vhar-*): sb. m. ‘guardian, keeper’.—*harsta* nom. sg. Ys. 57.15.

harṣbra- (from *Vhar-*): sb. n. ‘guarding’.—*harṣbrāi* dat. sg. (infin.) Yt. 5.6.

Vharz-: vb. cl. 6 ‘send forth, let go’.—+ *pāri* ‘strain, filter’ (haoma juice).—+ *fra* ‘emit seed’.—*frāṇhārṣzinṭqām* pres. ptcpl. act. gen. pl. m. ‘of males that are in rut’ Yt. 14.12; *zāo-* *prābyō pāriāṇhārṣtibyō* pass. ptcpl. dat. abl. pl. f. (*Gr.* § 754.3) Yt. 5.8.—[Skt. *sarj-*; Phl. *hiṣtan*; New P. *hiṣtan*]

hava- (side-form of *hva-*, *ha-* q. v.); poss. adj. pron. (*Gr.* § 440 N. 1) ‘own’, Lat. *suus*.—*haoyā* gen. sg. f. (*Gr.* §§ 440 N. 1, 62.2) Ys. 11.1; *havaēbīya pāḍaēbīya* instr. du, Vd. 6.46.—[Skt. *sva-*]

hazavrā-: num. sb. n. (*Gr.* § 374) ‘thousand’.—*Yt. 5.4*.—See also next word.—[Skt. sahásra-; Phl. hazār, New P. hazār]

hazavro.stūna- (from *hō* + *stūna-*): adj. ‘with a thousand columns’.
—*Ys. 57.21* ‘a house of a thousand columns’.

[Skt. sahásra-sthūna-; Phl. hazār-stūn; cf. New P. hazār sutūn, name for Persepolis]

hā, see under *ha*, *ta*.

hāti-: sb. f. ‘section, chapter, Ha’.—Cf. *haptośhāti*.

[Cf. perh. Skt. sāti- (*V̄san-*); = Phl. hāt; New P. hā]

**hāriši-* (prob. from *V̄har-*, *Gr.* § 777): sb. f. ‘female’.—*Yt. 5.2* (acc. and gen. pl.).

hātqm, see under *hāqt-*.

hāvana- (from *V̄i hu-*): sb. m. ‘mortar, *havana*’ (in which the haoma was pounded).—*Vd. 19.9* (instr. sg.).

[Cf. Skt. sāvana-; Phl. hāvan; New P. hāvan]

hāvōya- (from *haeva-*, *haoya-*): adj. ‘left’.—*hāvōya bāzvō Vd. 3.25, 26*, see note.—[Cf. Skt. savyá, *Gr.* § 60 N. d].

Whi-: vb. ‘bind, span’.—Cf. *hita-*, *haenā-*, *haetu*.—[Skt. si-]

hita- (from *V̄hi-*): sb. m. ‘team, span of horses’.—*Ys. 57.26* (dat. pl.).

hindu-: sb. m. nomen propri. ‘river, Indus’.—*hindvō* loc. gen. (*Gr.* §§ 265, 933 N.) *Ys. 57.29*, see note.

[Skt. sindhu-; Old P. hi(n)du-; Phl. hindākān; New P. hind]

hižara- (from *V̄har-* redupl.): adj. ‘keeping guard over’.—*Ys. 57.17* (with acc.).

hižtaite, see under *V̄stā-*.

hizā-, *hizvā-*: sb. m. (*Gr.* § 220 N. 1) ‘tongue’.—*maṭ hisvō* gen. abl. *Ys. 11.4, 5*; *hizvō dāshavhe* ‘with skill of tongue’ *Yt. 5.9*; *Yt. 14.5*.

[Skt. jihvā-; Phl. užvān, huzvān, zarān; New P. zālān]

hizvār̄na: uncertain word.—*Yt. 5.6*, see note ad loc. Similarly also now Darmesteter.

him, *hīṣ*, see under *he*.

hū-: prefix ‘well, good’.—Cf. *hukar-ta-*, *huta-ta-*, *humata-* etc.

[Skt. su; Old P. u, uv; Phl. hū]

**V̄i hu-*: vb. cl. 5 ‘press out’ (esp. extract haoma juice).—+ *a:iwi* ‘extract’.—*a:iwišhutm* (q. v.) *dārayehi* ‘withholdest me when extracted’ *Ys. 11.3* (see note on Phl. Vers.).—Cf. also *haoma-*, *havana-*.—[Skt. su-; Phl. hānitan]

**V̄2 hu-* (probably orig. conn. with *V̄i hu-*): vb. cl. 9 (*Gr.* §§ 583, 591) ‘generate, produce’.—[Skt. su-, sū-]

hukairya-: sb. n. nomen propri. ‘Hukairyā’, name of a mountain.—*Yt. 5.3*.—[Phl. hukar, hugar]

hukerata- (from *hu* + *kerata-* q. v.): adj. ‘well-made’.—Vd. 19.8, 9, see note.—[Skt. *sukṛta-*; Phl. *hukart*]

hukerpta- (from *V*karpa- = Skt. *V*kalpa-): adj. ‘well-formed, of perfect shape’.—*fravaśīm hukerptamām* superl. acc. sg. f. Ys. 26.2.
[Skt. *sukṛpta-*]

huhṣapra- (from *hu* + *ḥṣ*): adj. ‘having goodly power, rightly ruling’.—Vd. 19.9 (nom. pl. m., Amesha Spentas).—[Skt. *sukṣatra-*]

huhṣnaopra- (from *hu* + 2 *ḥṣnaopra-*): sb. n. ‘good knee’ (Gr. § 882, 1).—*āhuḥṣnaopre hupatištāne* acc. du. (dvandva cpd., Gr. § 879)
‘upon his firm knees and his sure feet’ Yt. 14.13.—See *hupatištāna-*.

kutaṣṭa- (from *hu* + *taṣṭa-*): adj. ‘well-shapen’.—Yt. 14.7, 9.
[Skt. *sūtaṣṭa-*; Phl. *hutāṣṭ*]

hudāh- (from *hu* + *dāh-* q. v.): adj. ‘beneficent, benevolent’.—*gṛuṣ hu-*
dāvohō gen. sg. Ys. 26.4, see note; *hudāvohō* nom. pl. m. Vd. 19.9
(Amesha Spentas).—[Cf. Skt. *sudās-*; Phl. *hudāk*]

hupatištāna- (from *hu* + *patištāna-*): sb. n. ‘sure foot’ (Gr. § 882, 1).—Yt. 14.13, see *huhṣnaopra-* above.

hupāta- (from *hu* + *V*pā- q. v.): adj. ‘well-kept, protected’.—*ḥṣapriṣ*
hupatōtāmō superl. nom. pl. f. Yt. 14.12.

humata- (from *hu* + *mata-*, pass. ptepl. *V*man- q. v.): adj. ‘well-thought’;
—sb. n. ‘good thought’.—Cf. *frāyō.humata-*.
[Cf. Skt. *sumati-*; Phl. *humat*, *hūmat*]

huraoda- (from *hu* + *raoda-* q. v.): adj. ‘fair of form, beautiful’.—Ys. 57.2, 5, 9, 25, 26 (Sraosha); Ys. 57.3 (Nairyo-Sanha); Yt. 14.7, 9
(Strength); Vd. 3.24 (maiden).—[Phl. *hūrōst*]

huyaṣṭa- (from *hu* + *yuṣṭa-*, pass. ptepl. *V*yaz-, Gr. § 166): adj. ‘well-offered’.—*huyaṣṭa yasna* instr. sg. m. Yt. 5.9;—*huyaṣṭara-* comparative nom. sg. f. Yt. 5.9.

huṣhabafah-, *oan* (from *V*hab- q. v., pf. ptepl. *Gr.* § 348, and *Gr.* § 95, correction): pf. ptepl. adj. ‘soundly sleeping’.—Ys. 57.17 ‘who has not slept since’ (sc. asti, as often w. pf. ptepl.).

huzāntu- (from *hu* + *V*2 *zun-*): adj. ‘well-minded, wise’.—Cf. *haoṣq-ḥwa-*.—[Cf. Phl. *hāzandih*]

huzāmit- (from *hu* + *zāmi-* q. v., cf. Skt. *hári-*, f. *harit-*): adj. ‘having easy childbirth’.—Yt. 5.2 (acc. pl.).

1 *hū* (in *hū frāyō.dāti-*), see under *hvar-*.

2 *hū-* (from *V*2 *hu-* q. v.): sb. m. ‘swine’.—*hū* (dissyllabic) *kahrpa varāzahe* gen. sg. ‘in the shape of a wild boar’ (lit. ‘boar-pig’) Yt. 14.15.
—Cf. also *varāza-*.

[Skt. *sū-* (in *sākarā-* ‘swine’); Phl. *ḥūk*; New P. *ḥūk* (Horn)]

hū̄hta- (from *hu* + *ūhta-*, pass. ptepl. *Vvac-* q. v.); adj. ‘well-spoken’; —sb. n. ‘good word’.—Cf. *frāyō.hū̄hta-*.
[Cf. Skt. *sūktu-*; Phl. *hū̄ht*]

hē, him, hiś: pron. encl. 3d pers. (Gr. §§ 395, 1016 seq.) ‘he, it etc.’ —*hīm* (*ardvīm sūrqm*) acc. sg. f. Yt. 5.1; —*hē kamorōdəm* dat. gen. sg. ‘his skull’ Ys. 57.10; *hē dūraesūkəm* ‘his glance’ Yt. 14.13; *upa hē baraiti* dat. sg. f. ‘he bestows upon her’ Vd. 3.25; *kā hē asti cipa* (Gr. § 1020 N.) Vd. 6.47; *aetadu hē ... nidařsayən* (perh. cf. Gr. § 1019 N.) Vd. 6.46; *nōīt hē ... apastavāne daēnqm* (dat. = acc. sg. f. proleptic, Gr. § 1019 N.) Vd. 19.7; *uzdūnəm hē kōrənaof* ‘let one make a raised place or repository for them’ (i. e. *azdbiś*, Gr. § 1019) Yt. 6.50; *hē nidařpīta* ‘deposit them’ (sc. *azdbiś*, Gr. § 1019) Vd. 6.51; —*hiś* (i. e. *vīspē karanə*) acc. pl. m. Yt. 5.4.

[Skt. (Prakrit) *sē, sīm* encl.]

hōyūm, see under *haēva-, haoya-*.

hqm, see under *ham*.

hqm̄in (from *zham-*, Gr. §§ 316, 835); adj. ‘relating to summer’; — sb. m. ‘summer’; —*hqminəmca zayanəmca* acc. sg. ‘both summer and winter’ (Gr. § 932 expl.) Yt. 5.5.—[Skt. *hāmīn-*].

hqm̄.bərəp̄wa- (from *Vbar-*, Gr. § 792); sb. f. ‘collection, burden, harvest’.—Vd. 3.27 (acc. sg.), see note.

[Cf. Phl. *hambarašniś*].

hqm̄.var̄ti- (from *ham* + *Vvar-*, Gr. § 788); sb. f. ‘defense, courage’. Esp. *naire hqm̄.var̄tiś* ‘Manly Courage’.—Cf. *hqm̄.var̄tivant-*.

hqm̄.var̄tivant- (from *hqm̄.var̄ti-*): adj. ‘endowed with manly courage’.—*vatō* gen. sg. m. Vs. 57.33 (Sraosha).

hva-, *ha-* (cf. *hava-*): poss. pron. adj. (Gr. § 440 N. 1) ‘own, self’, Lat. *suus*. See *hava-* above.—Cf. *hāstairiś*, *hāraohśna*, *haē-paīpya*.—[Skt. *svá-*; Old P. *uvā-*]

haē (from *hva-, ha-*): prefix in cpds. ‘self, own’.—Cf. *haēpaīpya-*.

[Cf. Skt. *sway-ám*; Old P. *uvāīo*]

haēpaīpya- (from *haē-* + *paīpya-*): adj. ‘own, personal’.—*haēpaīpyāta varṣa* ‘by his own hair’ Vd. 6.46.

[Cf. Skt. *svapatyā-*; cf. Old P. *uvāīpaśiya-*]

hvacah- (from *hu* + *vacah-*, Gr. § 68 b): adj. ‘whose word is gracious’. —*hvacō* nom. sg. m. (Gr. § 339) Ys. 57.20.

[Skt. *suvācas*, Gr. § 17]

Vhaj-, hanj-: vb. cl. 1 ‘encompass, embrace’.—+ *paīri* ‘surround’.—*paīriśahltəm ayawhahe* pass. ptepl. acc. sg. ‘though encompassed round with iron’ Ys. 11.7, see note.—[Skt. *svaj-*, *svanj-*]

Vhvad-, *hād-*: vb; cl. 1 (trans.) ‘make desirable, sweeten’; (intrans.) ‘be liked, desired, relished’.—See under *hāsta-*.

[Skt. *svad-*, *svād-*; Phl. *ḥvāstan* ‘wish’; New P. *ḥvāstan*]

hvanirapa-: sb. n. nomen propr. ‘*Hvaniratha*’, name of the central Karshvare, the zone on which men live.—Ys. 57.31.

[Phl. *hvanīras*]

Vhvap-: vb. ‘sleep, slumber’.—See *hušafah-* pf. ptcpl., cf. next word.

[Skt. *svap-*; Phl. *ḥvastan*, *ḥustan*; New P. *ḥuftan*, *ḥuspīdan*]

Vhabdā- (from *Vhvap-*, Gr. § 692): vb. cl. 1, 10 ‘fall, asleep’.—+ ava ‘drop asleep’, cf. *an-avahabdāmna-* pres. ptcpl. mid.

V1har-: vb. cl. 1 ‘eat, drink, consume’.—Cf. *harōpa-*, *hāzār-*, *kāzār-*, *har-*.—[Phl. *ḥvartan*, *ḥurtan*; New P. *ḥurdan*]

V2har-: vb. ‘shine, be bright’.—A root inferable from *hvar-*, *harsnah-*.

V3har-: vb. ‘consume, injure, wound’. Prob. originally the same as *V1har-*.—See *hara-*, (also ? *aharata-* ‘unconsumed’).

h. ar- (from *Vhar-*): sb. n. (dcln. Gr. § 333) ‘sun’.—*hū* (dissyllabic) as gen. sg. in *hū frāšmō.dāti-* q. v. Ys. 57.10, 16.—Cf. also *hvar-*, *darōsyā-*.—[Skt. *svār-*; Phl. *hvar*, *hār*; New P. *ḥur*]

hara- (from *V3har-* q. v.): sb. m. ‘wound’.—Ys. 57.10.

[Phl. *ḥār*; cf. New P. *ḥarah*]

harōpa- (from *V1har-*): sb. n. f. ‘food’.—*harōpā* nom. pl. n. f. (Gr. § 232) ‘food, victuals’ Vd. 3.29.—Cf. also *harōpō.bairya-*.

[Cf. Phl. *ḥvariṣn*]

harōpō.bairya- (from *hō* + *bairya-*): adj. ‘fruit-bearing’.—Vd. 3.23 (gen. pl. f.).

hvar. darōsyā- (from *hvar-* + *Vdars-*, Gr. § 716): adj. ‘beheld by the sun, exposed to the sunlight’.—*syā* acc. pl. n. (*hē* = *azdbīś*) Vd. 6.51.

harsnanuhant- (from *harsnah-*): adj. ‘glorious’.—*harsnanuhastāmō* superl. nom. sg. m. Yt. 14.3.

harsnah- (from *V2har-*): sb. n. ‘glory’.—Esp. *kavaēm harsnō* ‘the Kingly Glory’, a divine light or halo supposed to be possessed by kings.—*harsnō* acc. sg. Yt. 14.2; *harsnawha* instr. sg. (Gr. § 941) Ys. 57.3; Yt. 5.9; Yt. 14.2, 5.

[Phl. *ḥvārih*; New P. *ḥurrah*, *farrak*]

harōnti- (from *V1har-*): sb. f. ‘food’ (esp. food other than grain).—*vispō harōntīś* acc. pl. ‘all kinds of fruits’ (pl.) Vd. 3.27; *harōntīś* Vd. 3.29.

hvaršta- (from *hu* + *varšta-* q. v.): adj. ‘well-done’;—sb. n. ‘good deed’.—Ys. 57.4; Vsp. 15.1.—Cf. also *frāyō.hvaršta-*.

[Phl. *ḥūvarštī*]

hvasta- (from *hu* + *asta-*, pass. ptepl. *V² ah-*): sb. m. (sc. *iṣu-*) ‘a good arrow-shot’ (cf. Yt. 10.21).—*hvastayā aśvimanayā* (probably gen. du.) Vs. 57.28

hvaska- (from *hu* + *aska-*): adj. ‘well-horsed’.—Yt. 5.4 (dat. sg. m.) ‘for a man mounted on a good horse’.

[Skt. *sváśva-*; Old P. *uvaska-*; Phl. *hu-asfi*]

V²ah-: vb. cl. 10 ‘press together’.—+ *paiti* ‘crush’.—*paiti havaḥ yēti* pres. indic. act. 3 sg. Vs. 57.10.

hābarziś (from *hva-* + *bu-*): sb. n. ‘own cushion’.—*hābarziś nidaipīta* acc. sg. ‘deposit (the dead) upon his own cushion’ (Gr. § 897) Vd. 6.51.

hvārauḥiṇa- (from *hva-* + *ruḥiṇa-*): adj. ‘self-shining’.—Vs. 57.21, Phl. Vers. has *min benafšman rōšano* ‘shining of itself’

[Cf. Skt. *svásocis-*]

hvāvačja- (from *hva-* + *vačja-* q. v.): adj. ‘striking of itself’.—Vs. 57.31 (with *snaipiś*).

hvāstairiś (from *hva-* + *stairiś*): sb. n. ‘own bed, carpet’.—Vd. 6.51, see note.

hāsta- (from *V²had-*, *hād-* q. v.): pass. ptepl. adj. ‘liked, desired, solicited’ (?).—*yō mām hāstam nōif bāhāhe* Vs. 11.1. Uncertain. Phl. Vers. explains as ‘giving the cow to good people as a treasure’ (*hāstak*); Nar. has *laksmyā*. Prob. therefore, ‘who doest not present me when desired (i. e. to worthy men), but fattenest me for thyself’. It can hardly mean ‘cooked’.

[Cf. Skt. *srāttā-*]

hāṣṭa- (for *karṣtar-* from *V²har-*, Gr. § 164, and compensatory *ā*): sb. m. ‘drinker’.—*hāṣṭaram* acc. sg. Vs. 11.3, allusion is to one of the priestly class who keeps the haoma from being drunk.

RETURN TO → RETURN TO the circulation desk of any
202 University of California Library

L or to the

NORTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY

Bldg. 400, Richmond Field Station

University of California

- Richmond, CA 94804-4698

ALL BOOKS MAY BE RECALLED AFTER 7 DAYS

2-month loans may be renewed by calling

(510) 642-6753

1-year loans may be recharged by bringing books to NRLF

Renewals and recharges may be made 4 days prior to due date

240

DUE AS STAMPED BELOW

SEP 19 1996

31997

U. C. BERKELEY LIBRARIES



C046129645

